

NEW TOPICAL BIBLE CONCORDANCE

REUBEN A. TORREY

Selected and revised by

Geoffrey Stonier

(Preachers' Help)

INDEX

A

Access to God
Adoption
Affections
Afflicted, Duty towards the
Afflicted saints
Affliction, Consolation in
Affliction, Prayer in
Afflictions
Afflictions made beneficial
Afflictions of the Wicked
Alliance and Society with God's enemies
Altars
Altar of Burnt Offering
Altar of Incense
Ambition
Amusement and Pleasures, Worldly
Angels
Anger
Anger of God
Anointing of the Holy Spirit
Anointing, Sacred
Antichrist
Apostates
Apostles
Ark of the Covenant
Ascension of Christ
Assurance
Atonement
Atonement, the Day of
Atonement, under the Law

B

Backsliding
Baptism with the Holy Spirit
Blasphemy
Blessed, The
Blindness, Spiritual
Blood
Boldness, Holy
Bondage, Spiritual
Burnt Offering, The
Busy-bodies

C

Call of God
Candlestick
Care, Overmuch
Censers
Character of the Saints
Character of the Wicked
Charity
Chastity
Children
Children, Good
Children, Wicked
Christ, Character of
Christ is God
Christ, the Head of the Church
Christ, the High Priest
Christ, the King

Christ, the Mediator
Christ, the Prophet
Christ, the Shepherd
Church, The
Church of Israel
Cloud of Glory
Commandments, The Ten
Communication - a biblical approach
Communion of Saints
Communion (The Lord's Supper)
Communion with God
Compassion and Sympathy
Compassion and Sympathy of Christ
Condemnation
Conduct, Christian
Confessing Christ
Confession of Sin
Conscience
Contempt
Contentment
Conversion
Counsels and Purposes of God
Covenants
Covenant, The
Covetousness
Creation

D

Daily Sacrifice
Darkness
Dead, The
Death, Eternal
Death, Natural
Death of Christ, The
Death of the Saints
Death of the Wicked
Death, Spiritual
Deceit
Dedication
Delighting in God
Denial of Christ
Despair
Devil, The
Devotion to God
Diligence
Discipline of the Church
Disobedience to God
Divisions
Divorce
Doctrine, False
Doctrines of the Gospel
Drink offering, The

E

Earth
Edification
Election
Emblems of the Holy Spirit
Enemies
Envy
Ephod
Example of Christ

Excellence and Glory of Christ
Excellence and Glory of the Church

F

Faith
Faithfulness
Faithfulness of God
Fall of Man
Families
Fatherless
Favour of God
Fear, godly
Fear, holy
Feast of Dedication
Feast of Jubilee
Feast of the New Moon
Feast of Pentecost
Feast of Purim, Lots
Feast of the Sabbatical Year

Feast of Tabernacles
Feast of Passover
Feast of Trumpets
Feasts, the Anniversary
First Fruits
Flattery
Fools
Forgetting God
Forgiveness of Injuries
Forsaking God

G

Gentiles
Gifts of the Holy Spirit
Gifts of God
Glorifying God
Glory
Glory of God
Gluttony
God
Goodness of God
Gospel
Grace

H

Happiness of Saints in this Life
Happiness of the Wicked
Hatred
Hatred to Christ
Heart
Heart, Character of the Renewed
Heart, Character of the Un-renewed
Heathen
Heaven
Heave-Offering
Heedfulness
Hell
High Priest
Holiness
Holiness of God
Holy Spirit the Comforter
Holy Spirit is God
Holy Spirit, Personality of
Holy Spirit, the Teacher
Holy of Holies

Hope
Hospitality
Human nature of Christ
Humility
Humility of Christ
Husbands
Hypocrites

I

Idleness and Sloth
Idolatry
Ignorance of God
Incense
Industry
Indwelling of the Holy Spirit
Ingratitude
Ingratitude to God
Injustice
Inspiration of the Holy Spirit

J

Jehovah, the Only True God
Jews, the
Joy
Joy of God in his People
Judgement
Judgement, the
Justice
Justice of God
Justification before God

K

Kings

L

Lamb
Laver of Brass
Law of God
Law of Moses
Liberality
Liberty, Christian
Life, Eternal
Life, Natural
Life, Spiritual
Light
Long-Suffering of God
Love of Christ
Love of God
Love to Christ
Love to God
Love to Man
Loving-Kindness of God
Lying

M

Magistrates
Malice
Man
Marriage
Martyrdom
Masters
Meat Offering
Meekness
Mercy

Mercy of God
Mercy Seat
Ministers
Miracles
Miracles of Christ
Miracles through Evil Agents
Miracles of the Servants of God
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit
Missionaries, All Christians should be
Missionary Work by Ministers
Money
Murmuring
Music

N

New Birth
Night

O

Oaths
Obedience to God
Offence
Offences Against the Holy Spirit
Offerings

P

Parables
Pardon
Parents
Paschal Lamb
Patience
Peace
Peace Offering
Peace, Spiritual
Perfection
Persecution
Perseverance
Pilgrims and Strangers
Poor, The
Power of Christ
Power of God
Power of the Holy Spirit
Praise
Prayer
Prayer, Answers to
Prayer, Intercessory
Prayer, Private
Prayer, Public
Prayer, Social and Family
Preciousness of Christ
Presumption
Pride
Priests
Prisons
Privileges of Saints
Procrastination
Promises of God
Prophecies Regarding Christ
Prophecy
Prophets
Prophets, False
Protection
Providence of God
Prudence
Punishment of the Wicked
Punishments

Purification

R

Reaping
Rebellion Against God
Reconciliation with God
Redemption
Repentance
Reproof
Resignation
Resurrection
Resurrection of Christ
Revenge
Reviling and Reproaching
Reward of the Saints
Riches
Righteousness
Righteousness, Imputed
Righteousness of God

S

Sabbath
Sacrifices
Saints, Compared With
Salvation
Sanctification
Scapegoat
Sciences
Scorning and Mocking
Scriptures
Sealing of the Holy Spirit
Seals
Second Coming of Christ
Seeking God
Self-Delusion
Self-Denial
Self-Examination
Self-Righteousness
Self-Will and Stubbornness
Servants
Sheep
Shepherds
Shewbread (Showbread)
Sickness
Simplicity
Sin
Sincerity
Sin Offering
Sins, National
Slander
Soberness
Steadfastness
Strife
Swearing, Falsely
Swearing, Profane

T

Tabernacle
Temple, The First
Temple, The Second
Temptation
Thanksgiving
Theft
Time
Tithe
Titles and Names of Christ

Titles and Names of the Church
Titles and Names of the Devil
Titles and Names of the Holy Spirit
Titles and Names of Ministers
Titles and Names of Saints
Titles and Names of the Wicked
Trespass Offering
Trinity
Trust
Truth
Truth of God
Types of Christ

U

Unbelief
Union with Christ
Unity of God
Uprightness

V

Veil
Veil, The Sacred
Vanity
Visions
Vows

W

Waiting Upon God
War
Warfare of the Saints
Watchfulness
Watchmen
Wave Offering
Weeks
Wicked, Compared With
Widows
Wisdom of God
Witness of the Holy Spirit
Wives
Woman
Works, Good Works

Y

Years

Z

Zeal

A

Access to God

1. Is of God. Psalm 65:4.
2. Is by Christ. John 10:7,9; 14:6; Romans 5:2; Ephesians 2:13; 3:12; Hebrews 7:9,25; 10:19; 1 Peter 3:18.
3. Is by the Holy Spirit. Ephesians 2:18.
4. Obtained through faith. Acts 14:27; Romans 5:2; Ephesians 3:12; Hebrews 11:6.
5. Follows upon reconciliation to God. Colossians 1:21,22.
6. In Prayer. See Prayer. Deuteronomy 4:7; Matthew 6:6; 1 Peter 1:17.
7. In his temple. Psalm 15:1; 27:4; 43:3; 65:4.
8. To obtain mercy and grace. Hebrews 4:16.
9. A privilege of saints. Deuteronomy 4:7; Psalm 15:1; 23:6; 24:3,4.
10. Saints have, with confidence. Ephesians 3:12; Hebrews 4:16; 10:19,20.
11. Vouchsafed to repenting sinners. See Repentance. Hosea 14:2; Joel 2:12.
12. Saints earnestly seek. Psalm 27:4; 42:1,2; 43:3; 84:1,2.
13. The wicked commanded to seek. Isaiah 55:6; James 4:8.
14. Urge others to seek. Isaiah 2:3; Jeremiah 31:6.
15. Promises connected with. Psalm 145:18; Isaiah 55:3; Matthew 6:6; James 4:8.
16. Blessedness connected with. Psalm 16:11; 65:4; 73:28.
17. Typified. Leviticus 16:12-15; Hebrews 10:19-22.
18. The example of Moses. Exodus 24:2; 34:4-7.

Adoption

1. Explained. 2 Corinthians 6:18.
2. Is according to promise. Romans 9:8; Galatians 3:29.
3. Is by faith. Galatians 3:7,26.
4. Is of God's grace. Ezekiel 16:3-6; Romans 4:16,17; Ephesians 1:5,6,11.
5. Is through Christ. John 1:12; Galatians 4:4,5; Ephesians 1:5; Hebrews 2:10,13.
6. Saints predestined to. Romans 8:29; Ephesians 1:5,11.
7. Of Gentiles, predicted. Hosea 2:23; Romans 9:24-26; Ephesians 3:6.
8. The Adopted are gathered together in one by Christ. John 11:52.
9. New birth connected with. John 1:12,13.
10. The Holy Spirit is a Witness of. Romans 8:16.
11. Being led by the Spirit is an evidence of. Romans 8:14.
12. Saints receive the Spirit of. Romans 8:15; Galatians 4:6.
13. A privilege of saints. John 1:12; 1 John 3:1.
14. Saints become brethren of Christ by. John 20:17; Hebrews 2:11,12.
15. Saints wait for final consummation of. Romans 8:19,23; 1 John 3:2.
16. Subjects saints to the fatherly discipline of God. Deuteronomy 8:5; 2 Samuel 7:14; Proverbs 3:11-12; Hebrews 12:5-11.
17. God is long-suffering and merciful towards the partakers of. Jeremiah 31:1,9,20.
18. Should lead to holiness. 2 Corinthians 6:17-18; 7:1; Philippians 2:15; 1 John 3:2,3.
19. Should produce
 - a. Likeness to God. Matthew 5:44,45,48; Ephesians 5:1.
 - b. Child-like confidence in God. Matthew 6:25-34.
 - c. A desire for God's glory. Matthew 5:16.
 - d. A spirit of prayer. Matthew 7:7-11.
 - e. A love of peace. Matthew 5:9.
 - f. A forgiving spirit. Matthew 6:14.
 - g. A merciful spirit. Luke 6:35,36.
 - h. An avoidance of ostentation. Matthew 6:1-4,6,18.
20. Safety of those who receive. Proverbs 14:26.
21. Confers a new name. See Titles of Saints. Numbers 6:27; Isaiah 62:2; Acts 15:17.
22. Entitles to an inheritance. Matthew 13:43; Romans 8:17; Galatians 3:29; 4:7; Ephesians 3:6.
23. Is to be pleaded in prayer. Isaiah 63:16; Matthew 6:9.
24. Illustrated
 - a. Joseph's sons. Genesis 48:5,14, 16, 22.
 - b. Moses. Exodus 2:10.
 - c. Esther. Es 2:7.
25. Typified in Israel. Exodus 4:22; Hosea 11:1; Romans 9:4.
26. The example of Solomon. 1 Chronicles 28:6.

Affections

1. Should be supremely set upon God. Deuteronomy 6:3; Mark 12:30.
2. Should be set:

- a. Upon the commandments of God. Psalm 19:8-10; 119:20, 97, 103, 167.
- b. Upon the house and worship of God. 1 Chronicles 29:3; Psalm 26:8; 27:4; 84:1-2.
- c. Upon the people of God. Psalm 16:3; Romans 12:10; 2 Corinthians 7:13-15; 1 Thessalonians 2:8.
- d. Upon heavenly things. Colossians 3:1-2.
3. Should be zealously engaged for God. Psalm 69:9; 119:139; Galatians 4:18.
4. Christ claims the first place in. Matthew 10:37; Luke 14:26.
5. Enkindled by communion with Christ. Luke 24:32.
6. Blessedness of making God the object of. Psalm 91:14.
7. Should not grow cold. Psalm 106:12-13; Matthew 24:12; Galatians 4:15; Revelation 2:4.
8. Of saints, supremely set on God. Psalm 42:1; 73:25; 119:10.
9. Of the wicked, not sincerely set on God. Isaiah 58:1-2; Ezekiel 33:31,32; Luke 8:13.
10. Carnal affections should be mortified. Romans 8:13; 13:14; 1 Corinthians 9:27; Colossians 3:5; 1 Thessalonians 4:5.
11. Carnal affections crucified in saints. Romans 6:6; Galatians 5:24.
12. False teachers seek to captivate. Galatians 1:10; 4:17; 2 Timothy 3:6; 2 Peter 2:3,18; Revelation 2:14,20.
13. Of the wicked, are unnatural and perverted. Romans 1:31; 2 Timothy 3:3; 2 Peter 2:10.

Afflicted, Duty Toward The

1. To pray for them. Acts 12:5; Philippians 1:16, 19; James 5:14-16.
2. To sympathise with them. Romans 12:15; Galatians 6:2.
3. To pity them. Job 6:14.
4. To bear them in mind. Hebrews 13:3.
5. To visit them. James 1:27.
6. To comfort them. Job 16:5; 29:25; 2 Corinthians 1:4; 1 Thessalonians 4:18.
7. To relieve them. Job 31:19-20; Isaiah 58:10; Philippians 4:14; 1 Timothy 5:10.
8. To protect them. Psalm 82:3; Proverbs 22:22; 31:5.

Afflicted Saints.

1. God is with. Psalm 46:5, 7; Isaiah 43:2.
2. God is a refuge and strength to. Psalm 27:5-6; Isaiah 25:4; Jeremiah 16:19; Nahum 1:7.
3. God comforts. Isaiah 49:13; Jeremiah 31:13; Matthew 5:4; 2 Corinthians 1:4,5; 7:6.
4. God preserves. Psalm 34:20.
5. God delivers. Psalm 34:4, 19; Proverbs 12:13; Jeremiah 39:17,18.
6. Christ is with. John 14:18.
7. Christ supports. 2 Timothy 4:17; Hebrews 2:18.
8. Christ comforts. Isaiah 61:2; Matthew 11:28-30; Luke 7:13; John 14:1; 16:33.
9. Christ preserves. Isaiah 63:9; Luke 21:18.
10. Christ delivers. Revelation 3:10.
11. Should praise God. Psalm 13:5,6; 56:8-10; 57:6,7; 71:20-23.
12. Should imitate Christ. Hebrews 12:1-3; 1 Peter 2:21-23.
13. Should imitate the prophets. James 5:10.
14. Should be patient. Luke 21:19; Romans 12:12; 2 Thessalonians 1:4; James 1:4; 1 Peter 2:20.
15. Should be resigned. 1Sa 3:18; 2 Kings 20:19; Job 1:21; Psalm 39:9.
16. Should not despise chastening. Job 5:17; Proverbs 3:11; Hebrews 12:5.
17. Should acknowledge the justice of their chastisements. Nehemiah 9:33; Job 2:10; Isaiah 64:5-7; Lamentations 3:39; Micah 7:9.
18. Should avoid sin. Job 34:31-32; John 5:14; 1 Peter 2:12.
19. Should trust in the goodness of God. Job 13:15; Psalm 71:20; 2 Corinthians 1:9.
20. Should turn and devote themselves to God. Psalm 116:7-9; Jeremiah 50:3-4; Hosea 6:1.
21. Should keep the pious resolutions made during afflictions. Psalm 66:13-15.
22. Should be frequent in prayer. See 'Affliction, Prayer Under'. Psalm 50:15-17.
23. Should take encouragement from former mercies. Psalm 27:9; 2 Corinthians 1:10.
24. Examples of afflicted saints:
 - a. Joseph. Genesis 39:20-23; Psalm 105:17-19.
 - b. Moses. Hebrews 11:25.
 - c. Eli. 1 Samuel 3:18.
 - d. Nehemiah. Nehemiah 1:4.
 - e. Job. Job 1:20-22.
 - f. David. 2 Samuel 12:15-23.
 - g. Paul. Acts 20:22-24; 21:13.
 - h. Apostles. 1 Corinthians 4:13; 2 Corinthians 6:4-10.

Affliction, Consolation in

1. God is the author and Giver of. Psalm 23:4; Romans 15:5; 2 Corinthians 1:3; 7:6; Colossians 1:11;

- 2 Thessalonians 2:16-17.
2. Christ is the Author and Giver of. Isaiah 61:2; John 14:18; 2 Corinthians 1:5.
3. The Holy Spirit is the Author and Giver of. John 14:16-17; 15:26; 16:7; Acts 9:31.
4. Promised. Isaiah 51:3, 12; 66:13; Ezekiel 14:22-23; Hosea 2:14; Zechariah 1:17.
5. Through the Holy Scriptures. Psalm 119:50, 76; Romans 15:4.
6. By ministers of the gospel. Isaiah 40:1-2; 1 Corinthians 14:3; 2 Corinthians 1:4,6.
7. Is abundant. Psalm 71:21; Isaiah 66:11.
8. Is strong. Hebrews 6:18.
9. Is everlasting. 2 Thessalonians 2:16.
10. Is a cause of praise. Isaiah 12:1; 49:13.
11. Pray for. Psalm 119:82.
12. Saints should administer to each other. 1 Thessalonians 4:18; 5:11, 14.
13. Is sought in vain from the world. Psalm 69:20; Ecclesiastes 4:1; Lamentations 1:2.
14. To those who mourn for sin. Psalm 51:17; Isaiah 1:18; 40:1-2; 61:1; Micah 7:18-19; Luke 4:18.
15. To the troubled in mind. Psalm 42:5; 94:19; John 14:1, 27; 16:20, 22.
16. To those deserted by friends. Psalm 27:10; 41:9-12; John 14:18; 15:18-19.
17. To the persecuted. Deuteronomy 33:27.
18. To the poor. Psalm 10:14; 34:6,9-10.
19. To the sick. Psalm 41:3.
20. To the tempted. Romans 16:20; 1 Corinthians 10:13; 2 Corinthians 12:9; James 1:12; 4:7; 2 Peter 2:9; Revelation 2:10.
21. In prospect of death. Job 19:25,26; Psalm 23:4; John 14:2; 2 Corinthians 5:1; 1 Thessalonians 4:14; Hebrews 4:9; Revelation 7:14-17; 14:13.
22. Under the infirmities of age. Psalm 71:9,18.

Affliction, Prayer In

1. Exhortation to. James 5:13.
2. That God would consider our trouble. 2 Kings 19:16; Nehemiah 9:32; Psalm 9:13; Lamentations 5:1.
3. For the presence and support of God. Psalm 10:1; 102:2.
4. That the Holy Spirit may not be withdrawn. Psalm 51:11.
5. For divine comfort. Psalm 4:6; 119:76.
6. For mitigation of troubles. Psalm 39:12-13.
7. For deliverance. Psalm 25:17, 22; 39:10; Isaiah 64:9-12; Jeremiah 17:14.
8. For pardon and deliverance from sin. Psalm 39:8; 51:1; 79:8.
9. That we may be turned to God. Psalm 80:7; 85:4-6; Jeremiah 31:18.
10. For divine teaching and direction. Job 34:32; Psalm 27:11; 143:10.
11. For increase of faith. Mark 9:24.
12. For mercy. Psalm 6:2; Habakkuk 3:2.
13. For restoration to joy. Psalm 51:8, 12; 69:29; 90:14,15.
14. For protection and preservation from enemies. 2 Kings 19:19; 2 Chronicles 20:12; Psalm 17:8,9.
15. That we may know the causes of our trouble. Job 6:24; 10:2; 13:23-24.
16. That we may be taught the uncertainty of life. Psalm 39:4.
17. That we may be quickened. Psalm 143:11.

Afflictions.

1. God appoints. 2 Kings 6:33; Job 5:6,17; Psalm 66:11; Amos 3:6; Micah 6:9.
2. God dispenses, as He will. Job 11:10; Isaiah 10:15; 45:7.
3. God regulates the measure of. Psalm 80:5; Isaiah 9:1; Jeremiah 46:28.
4. God determines the continuance of. Genesis 15:13,14; Numbers 14:33; Isaiah 10:25; Jeremiah 29:10.
5. God does not willingly send. Lamentations 3:33.
6. Man is born to. Job 5:6,7; 14:1.
7. Saints appointed to. 1 Thessalonians 3:3.
8. Consequent upon the fall. Genesis 3:16-19.
9. Sin produces. Job 4:8; 20:11; Proverbs 1:31.
10. Sin visited with. 2 Samuel 12:14; Psalm 89:30-32; Isaiah 57:17; Acts 13:10,11.
11. Often severe. Job 16:7-16; Psalm 42:7; 66:12; Jon 2:3; Revelation 7:14.
12. Always less than we deserve. Ezra 9:13; Psalm 103:10.
13. Frequently terminate in good. Genesis 50:20; Exodus 1:11,12; Deuteronomy 8:15,16; Jeremiah 24:5,6; Ezekiel 20:37.
14. Tempered with mercy. Psalm 78:38,39; 106:43-46; Isaiah 30:18-21; Lamentations 3:32; Micah 7:7-9; Nahum 1:12.
15. Saints are to expect. John 16:33; Acts 14:22.
16. Of saints, are comparatively light. Acts 20:23,24; Romans 8:18; 2 Corinthians 4:17.
17. Of saints, are but temporary. Psalm 30:5; 103:9; Isaiah 54:7,8; John 16:20; 1 Peter 1:6; 5:10.

18. Saints have joy under. Job 5:17; James 5:11.
19. Of saints, end in joy and blessedness. Psalm 126:5,6; Isaiah 61:2,3; Matthew 5:4; 1 Peter 4:13,14.
20. Often arise from the profession of the gospel. Matthew 24:9; John 15:21; 2 Timothy 3:11,12.
21. Exhibit the love and faithfulness of God. Deuteronomy 8:5; Psalm 119:75; Proverbs 3:12; 1 Corinthians 11:32; Hebrews 12:6,7; Revelation 3:19.

Afflictions Made Beneficial.

1. In promoting the glory of God. John 9:1-3; 11:3,4; 21:18,19.
2. In exhibiting the power and faithfulness of God. Psalm 34:19,20; 2 Corinthians 4:8-11.
3. In teaching us the will of God. Psalm 119:71; Isaiah 26:9; Micah 6:9.
4. In turning us to God. Deuteronomy 4:30,31; Nehemiah 1:8,9; Psalm 78:34; Isaiah 10:20,21; Hosea 2:6,7.
5. In keeping us from again departing from God. Job 34:31,32; Isaiah 10:20; Ezekiel 14:10,11.
6. In leading us to seek God in prayer. Judges 4:3; Jeremiah 31:18; Lamentations 2:17-19; Hosea 5:14,15; Jonah 2:1.
7. In convicting us of sin. Job 36:8,9; Psalm 119:67; Luke 15:16-18.
8. In leading us to confession of sin. Numbers 21:7; Psalm 32:5; 51:3,5.
9. In testing and exhibiting our sincerity. Job 23:10; Psalm 66:10; Proverbs 17:3.
11. In trying our faith and obedience. Genesis 22:1,2; Hebrews 11:17; Exodus 15:23-25; Deuteronomy 8:2,16; 1 Peter 1:7; Revelation 2:10.
11. In humbling us. Deuteronomy 8:3,16; 2 Chronicles 7:13,14; Lamentations 3:19,20; 2 Corinthians 12:7.
12. In purifying us. Ecclesiastes 7:2,3; Isaiah 1:25,26; 48:10; Jeremiah 9:6,7; Zechariah 13:9; Malachi 3:2,3.
13. In exercising our patience. Psalm 40:1; Romans 5:3; James 1:3; 1 Peter 2:20.
14. In rendering us fruitful in good works. John 15:2; Hebrews 12:10,11.
15. In furthering the gospel. Acts 8:3,4; 11:19-21; Philippians 1:12; 2 Timothy 2:9,10; 4:16,17.
16. Some examples:
 - a. Joseph's brethren. Genesis 42:21.
 - b. Joseph. Genesis 45:5,7,8.
 - c. Israel. Deuteronomy 8:3,5.
 - d. Josiah. 2 Kings 22:19.
 - e. Hezekiah. 2 Chronicles 32:25,26.
 - f. Manasseh. 2 Chronicles 33:12.
 - g. Jonah. Jon 2:7.
 - h. Prodigal's son. Luke 15:21.

Afflictions of the Wicked..

1. God is glorified in. Exodus 14:4; Ezekiel 38:22,23.
2. God holds in derision. Psalm 37:13; Proverbs 1:26,27.
3. Are multiplied. Deuteronomy 31:17; Job 20:12-18; Psalm 32:10.
4. Are continual. Job 15:20; Ecclesiastes 2:23; Isaiah 32:10.
5. Are often sudden. Psalm 73:10; Proverbs 6:15; Isaiah 30:13; Revelation 18:10.
6. Are often judicially sent. Job 21:17; Psalm 107:17; Jeremiah 30:15.
7. Are for examples to others. Psalm 64:7-9; Zephaniah 3:6,7; 1 Corinthians 10:5-11; 2 Peter 2:6.
8. Are ineffectual of themselves, for their conversion. Exodus 9:30; Isaiah 9:13; Jeremiah 2:30; Hag 2:17.
9. Their persecution of saints, a cause of. Deuteronomy 30:7; Psalm 55:19; Zechariah 2:9; 2 Thessalonians 1:6.
10. Impenitence is a cause of. Proverbs 1:30,31; Ezekiel 24:13; Amos 4:6-12; Zechariah 7:11,12; Revelation 2:21,22.
11. Sometimes humble them. 1 Kings 21:27.
12. Frequently harden. Nehemiah 9:28,29; Jeremiah 5:3.
13. Produce slavish fear. Job 15:24; Psalm 73:19; Jeremiah 49:3,5.
14. Saints should not be alarmed at. Proverbs 3:25,26.
15. Some examples:
 - a. Pharaoh and the Egyptians. Exodus 9:14,15; 14:24,25.
 - b. Ahaziah. 2 Kings 1:1-4.
 - c. Gehazi. 2 Kings 5:27.
 - d. Jehoram. 2 Chronicles 21:12-19.
 - e. Uzziah. 2 Chronicles 26:19-21.
 - f. Ahaz, &c. 2 Chronicles 28:5-8,22.

Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God.

1. Forbidden. Exodus 23:32; 34:12; Deuteronomy 7:2,3; 13:6,8; Joshua 23:6-7; Judges 2:2; Ezra 9:12; Proverbs 1:10,15; 2 Corinthians 6:14-17; Ephesians 5:11.
2. Lead to idolatry. Exodus 34:15,16; Numbers 25:1-8; Deuteronomy 7:4; Judges 3:5-7; Revelation 2:20.
3. Have led to murder and human sacrifice. Psalm 106:37,38.
4. Provoke the anger of God. Deuteronomy 7:4; 31:16,17; 2 Chronicles 19:2; Ezra 9:13,14; Psalm 106:29,40;

5. Isaiah 2:6.
5. Provoke God to leave mean to reap the fruits of them. Joshua 23:12,13; Judges 2:1-3.
6. Are ensnaring. Exodus 23:33; Numbers 25:18; Deuteronomy 12:30; 13:6; Psalm 106:36.
7. Are enslaved. 2 Peter 2:18,19.
8. Are defiling. Ezra 9:1,2.
9. Are degrading. Isaiah 1:23.
10. Are ruinous to spiritual interest. Proverbs 29:24; Hebrews 12:14,15; 2 Peter 3:17.
11. Are ruinous to moral character. 1 Corinthians 15:33.
12. Are a proof of folly. Proverbs 12:11.
13. Children who enter into, bring shame upon their parents. Proverbs 28:7.
14. Evil consequences of. Proverbs 28:19; Jeremiah 51:7.
15. The wicked are prone to. Psalm 50:18; Jeremiah 2:25.
16. The wicked tempt saints to. Nehemiah 6:2-4.
17. Sin of, to be confessed, deeply repented of, and forsaken. Ezra 10:1-44.
18. Involve saints in their guiltiness. 2Jo 1:9-11; Revelation 18:4.
19. Involve saints in their punishment. Numbers 16:26; Jeremiah 51:6; Revelation 18:4.
20. Unbecoming in those called saints. 2 Chronicles 19:2; 2 Corinthians 6:14-16; Philippians 2:15.
21. Exhortations to shun all inducements to. Proverbs 1:10-15; 4:14,15; 2 Peter 3:17.
22. Exhortations to hate and avoid. Proverbs 14:7; Romans 16:17; 1 Corinthians 5:9-11; Ephesians 5:6-7; 1 Timothy 6:5; 2 Timothy 3:5.
23. A call to come out from. Numbers 16:26; Ezra 10:11; Jeremiah 51:6,45; 2 Corinthians 6:17; 2 Thessalonians 3:6; Revelation 18:4.
24. Means of preservation from. Proverbs 2:10-20; 19:27.
25. Blessedness of avoiding. Psalm 1:1.
26. Blessedness of forsaking. Ezra 9:12; Proverbs 9:6; 2 Corinthians 6:17,18.
27. Saints grieve to meet with, in their intercourse with the world. Psalm 57:4; 120:5,6; 2 Peter 2:7,8.
28. Saints grieve to witness in their brethren. Genesis 26:35; Ezra 9:3; 10:6.
29. Saints hate and avoid. Psalm 26:4,5; 31:6; 101:7; Revelation 2:2.
30. Saints deprecate. Genesis 49:6; Psalm 6:8; 15:4; 101:4, 7; 119:115; 139:19.
31. Saints are separate from. Exodus 33:16; Ezra 6:21.
32. Saints should be circumspect when unintentionally thrown into. Matthew 10:16; Colossians 4:5; 1 Peter 2:12.
33. Pious parents prohibit, to their children. Genesis 28:1.
34. Persons in authority should denounce. Ezra 10:9-11; Nehemiah 13:23-27.
35. Punishment of. Numbers 33:56; Deuteronomy 7:4; Joshua 23:13; Judges 2:3; 3:5-8; Ezra 9:7,14; Psalm 106:41-42; Revelation 2:16,22-23.
36. Some examples:
 - a. Solomon. 1 Kings 11:1-8.
 - b. Rehoboam. 1 Kings 12:8-9.
 - c. Jehoshaphat. 2 Chronicles 18:3; 19:2; 20:35-37.
 - d. Jehoram. 2 Chronicles 21:6.
 - e. Ahaziah. 2 Chronicles 22:3-5.
 - f. Israelites. Ezra 9:1,2.
 - g. Israel. Ezekiel 44:7.
 - h. Judas Iscariot. Matthew 26:14-16.
37. Examples of avoiding
 - a. Man of God. 1 Kings 13:7-10.
 - b. Nehemiah, &c. Nehemiah 6:2-4; 10:29-31.
 - c. David. Psalm 101:4-7; 119:115.
 - d. Jeremiah. Jeremiah 15:17.
 - e. Joseph of Arimathea. Luke 23:51.
 - f. Church of Ephesus. Revelation 2:6.
38. Examples of forsaking
 - a. Israelites. Numbers 16:27; Ezra 6:21,22; 10:3,4,16,17.
 - b. Sons of the Priests. Ezra 10:18,19.
39. Examples of the judgements of God against
 - a. Korah, &c. Numbers 16:32.
 - b. Ahaziah. 2 Chronicles 22:7,8.
 - c. Judas Iscariot. Acts 1:18.

Altars.

1. Designed for sacrifice. Exodus 20:24.
2. To be made of earth, or unhewn stone. Exodus 20:24,25; Deuteronomy 27:5,6.
3. Of brick, hateful to God. Isaiah 65:3.
4. Natural rocks sometimes used as. Judges 6:19-21; 13:19,20.
5. Were not to have steps up to them. Exodus 20:26.

6. For idolatrous worship, often erected on roofs of houses. 2 Kings 23:12; Jeremiah 19:13; 32:29.
7. Idolaters planted groves near. Judges 6:30; 1 Kings 16:32,33; 2 Kings 21:3.
8. The Jews not to plant groves near. Deuteronomy 16:21.
9. For idolatrous worship, to be destroyed. Exodus 34:13; Deuteronomy 7:5.
10. Probable origin of inscriptions on. Deuteronomy 27:8.
11. Mentioned in Scripture
 - a. Of Noah. Genesis 8:20.
 - b. Of Abraham. Genesis 12:7,8; 13:18; 22:9.
 - c. Of Isaac. Genesis 26:25.
 - d. Of Jacob. Genesis 33:20; 35:1,3,7.
 - e. Of Moses. Exodus 17:15; 24:4.
 - f. Of Balaam. Numbers 23:1,14,29.
 - g. Of Joshua. Joshua 8:30,31.
 - h. Of the temple of Solomon. 2 Chronicles 4:1,19.
 - i. Of the second temple. Ezra 3:2,3.
 - j. Of Reubenites, etc. east of Jordan. Joshua 22:10.
 - k. Of Gideon. Judges 6:26,27.
 - l. Of the people of Israel. Judges 21:4.
 - m. Of Samuel. 1Sa 7:17.
 - n. Of David. 2 Samuel 24:21,25.
 - o. Of Jeroboam at Bethel. 1 Kings 12:33.
 - p. Of Ahaz. 2 Kings 16:10-12.
 - q. Of the Athenians. Acts 17:23.
 - r. For burnt-offering. Exodus 27:1-8.
 - s. For incense. Exodus 30:1-6.
12. Protection afforded by. 1 Kings 1:50,51.
13. Afforded no protection to murderers. Exodus 21:14; 1 Kings 2:18-34.

Altar of Burnt Offering.

1. Dimensions, &c of. Exodus 27:1; 38:1.
2. Horns on the corners of. Exodus 27:2; 38:2.
3. Covered with brass. Exodus 27:2.
4. All its vessels of brass. Exodus 27:3; 38:3.
5. A net-working grate of brass placed in. Exodus 27:4,5; 38:4.
6. Furnished with rings and staves. Exodus 27:6,7; 38:5-7.
7. Made after a divine pattern. Exodus 27:8.
8. Called
 - a. The brazen altar. Exodus 39:39; 1 Kings 8:64.
 - b. The altar of God. Psalm 43:4.
 - c. The altar of the Lord. Malachi 2:13.
9. Placed in the court before the door of the tabernacle. Exodus 40:6,29.
10. Sanctified by God. Exodus 29:44.
11. Anointed and sanctified with holy oil. Exodus 40:10; Leviticus 8:10,11.
12. Cleansed and purified with blood. Exodus 29:36,37.
13. Was most holy. Exodus 40:10.
14. Sanctified whatever touched it. Exodus 29:37.
15. All sacrifices to be offered on. Exodus 29:38-42; Isaiah 56:7.
16. All gifts to be presented at. Matthew 5:23,24.
17. Nothing polluted or defective to be offered on. Leviticus 22:22; Malachi 1:7,8.
18. Offering at the dedication of. Numbers 7:1-89.
19. The fire upon
 - a. Came from before the Lord. Leviticus 9:24.
 - b. Was continually burning. Leviticus 6:13.
 - c. Consumed the sacrifices. Leviticus 1:8,9.
20. Sacrifices bound to the horns of. Psalm 118:27.
21. The blood of sacrifices put on the horns and poured at the foot of. Exodus 29:12; Leviticus 4:7,18,25; 8:15.
22. The priests
 - a. Alone to serve. Numbers 18:3,7.
 - b. Derived support from. 1 Corinthians 9:13.
23. Ahaz removed and profaned. 2 Kings 16:10-16.
24. The Jews condemned for swearing lightly by. Matthew 23:18,19.
25. A type of Christ. Hebrews 13:10.

Altar of Incense.

1. Dimensions, &c of. Exodus 30:1,2; 37:25.

2. Covered with Gold. Exodus 30:3; 37:26.
3. Top of, surrounded with a crown of gold. Exodus 30:3; 37:26.
4. Had four rings of gold under the crown for the staves. Exodus 30:4; 37:27.
5. Staves of, covered with gold. Exodus 30:5.
6. Called the golden altar. Exodus 39:38.
7. Placed before the veil in the outer sanctuary. Exodus 30:6; 40:5,26.
8. Said to be before the Lord. Leviticus 4:7; 1 Kings 9:25.
9. Anointed with holy oil. Exodus 30:26,27.
10. The priest burned incense on every morning and evening. Exodus 30:7,8.
11. No strange incense nor any sacrifice to be offered on. Exodus 30:9.
12. Atonement made for, by the high priest once every year. Exodus 30:10; Leviticus 16:18,19.
13. The blood of all sin offerings put on the horns of. Leviticus 4:7,18.
14. Punishment for
 - a. Offering strange fire on. Leviticus 10:1,2.
 - b. Unauthorised offering on. 2 Chronicles 26:16-19.
15. Covered by the priest before removal from the sanctuary. Numbers 4:11.
16. A type of Christ. Revelation 8:3; 9:3.

Ambition.

1. God condemns. Genesis 11:7; Isaiah 5:8.
2. Christ condemns. Matthew 18:1,3,4; 20:25,26; 23:11,12.
3. Saints avoid. Psalm 131:1,2.
4. Vanity of. Job 20:5-9; 24:24; Psalm 49:11-20.
5. Leads to strife and contention. James 4:1,2.
6. Punishment of. Proverbs 17:19; Isaiah 14:12-15; Ezekiel 31:10,11; Obadiah 1:3,4.
7. Connected with
 - a. Pride. Habakkuk 2:5.
 - b. Covetousness. Habakkuk 2:8,9.
 - c. Cruelty. Habakkuk 2:12.
8. Some examples:
 - a. Adam and Eve. Genesis 3:5,6.
 - b. Builders of Babel. Genesis 11:4.
 - c. Miriam and Aaron. Numbers 12:2.
 - d. Korah, &c. Numbers 16:3.
 - e. Absalom. 2 Samuel 15:4; 18:18.
 - f. Adonijah. 1 Kings 1:5.
 - g. Sennacherib. 2 Kings 19:23.
 - h. Shebna. Isaiah 22:16.
 - i. Sons of Zebedee. Matthew 20:21.
 - j. Antichrist. 2 Thessalonians 2:4.
 - k. Diotrefes. 3 John 1:9.

Amusements and Pleasures, Worldly.

1. Belong to the works of the flesh. Galatians 5:19,21.
2. Are transitory. Job 21:12,13; Hebrews 11:25.
3. Are all vanity. Ecclesiastes 2:11.
4. Choke the word of God in the heart. Luke 8:14.
5. Formed a part of idolatrous worship. Exodus 32:4,6,19; 1 Corinthians 10:7; Judges 16:23-25.
6. Lead to
 - a. Rejection of God. Job 21:14,15.
 - b. Poverty. Proverbs 21:17.
 - c. Disregard of the judgements and works of God. Isaiah 5:12; Amos 6:1-6.
7. Terminate in sorrow. Proverbs 14:13.
8. Are likely to lead to greater evil. Job 1:5; Matthew 14:6-8.
9. The wicked seek for happiness in. Ecclesiastes 2:1,8.
10. Indulgence in
 - a. A proof of folly. Ecclesiastes 7:4.
 - b. A characteristic of the wicked. Isaiah 47:8; Ephesians 4:17,19; 2 Timothy 3:4; Tit 3:3; 1 Peter 4:3.
 - c. A proof of spiritual death. 1 Timothy 5:6.
 - d. An abuse of riches. James 5:1,5.
11. Wisdom of abstaining from. Ecclesiastes 7:2,3.
12. Shunned by the saints. 1 Peter 4:3.
13. Abstinence from, seems strange to the wicked. 1 Peter 4:4.
14. Denounced by God. Isaiah 5:11,12.
15. Punishment of. Ecclesiastes 11:9; 2 Peter 2:13.

16. Renunciation of. example of Moses. Hebrews 11:25.

Angels.

1. Created by God and Christ. Nehemiah 9:6; Colossians 1:16.
2. Worship God and Christ. Nehemiah 9:6; Philippians 2:9-11; Hebrews 1:6.
3. Are ministering Spirits. 1 Kings 19:5; Psalm 68:17; 104:4; Luke 16:22; Acts 12:7-11; 27:23; Hebrews 1:7,14.
4. Communicate the will of God and Christ. Daniel 8:16,17; 9:21-23; 10:11; 12:6,7; Matthew 2:13,20; Luke 1:19,28; Acts 5:20; 8:26; 10:5; 27:23; Revelation 1:1.
5. Obey the will of God. Psalm 103:20; Matthew 6:10.
6. Execute the purposes of God. Numbers 22:22; Psalm 103:21; Matthew 13:39-42; 28:2; John 5:4; Revelation 5:2.
7. Execute the judgment of God. 2 Samuel 24:16; 2 Kings 19:35; Psalm 35:5,6; Acts 12:23; Revelation 16:1.
8. Celebrate the praises of God. Job 38:7; Psalm 148:2; Isaiah 6:3; Luke 2:13,14; Revelation 5:11,12; 7:11,12.
9. The law given by the ministration of. Psalm 68:17; Acts 7:53; Hebrews 2:2.
10. Announced
 - a. The conception of Christ. Matthew 1:20,21; Luke 1:31.
 - b. The birth of Christ. Luke 2:10-12.
 - c. The resurrection of Christ. Matthew 28:5-7; Luke 24:23.
 - d. The ascension and second coming of Christ. Acts 1:11.
 - e. The conception of John the Baptist. Luke 1:13,36.
11. Minister to Christ. Matthew 4:11; Luke 22:43; John 1:51.
12. Are subject to Christ. Ephesians 1:21; Colossians 1:16; 2:10; 1 Peter 3:22.
13. Shall execute the purposes of Christ. Matthew 13:41; 24:31.
14. Shall attend Christ at his second coming. Matthew 16:27; 25:31; Mark 8:38; 2 Thessalonians 1:7.
15. Know and delight in the gospel of Christ. Ephesians 3:9,10; 1 Timothy 3:16; 1 Peter 1:12.
16. Ministration of, obtained by prayer. Matthew 26:53; Acts 12:5,7.
17. Rejoice over every repentant sinner. Luke 15:7,10.
18. Have charge over the children of God. Psalm 34:7; 91:11,12; Daniel 6:22; Matthew 18:10.
19. Are of different orders. Isaiah 6:2; 1 Thessalonians 4:16; 1 Peter 3:22; Jude 1:9; Revelation 12:7.
20. Not to be worshipped. Colossians 2:18; Revelation 19:10; 22:9.
21. Are examples of meekness. 2 Peter 2:11; Jude 1:9.
22. Are wise. 2 Samuel 14:20.
23. Are mighty. Psalm 103:20.
24. Are holy. Matthew 25:31.
25. Are elect. 1 Timothy 5:21.
26. Are innumerable. Job 25:3; Hebrews 12:22.

Anger.

1. Forbidden. Ecclesiastes 7:9; Matthew 5:22; Romans 12:19.
2. A work of the flesh. Galatians 5:20.
3. A characteristic of fools. Proverbs 12:16; 14:29; 27:3; Ecclesiastes 7:9.
4. Connected with
 - a. Pride. Proverbs 21:24.
 - b. Cruelty. Genesis 49:7; Proverbs 27:3,4.
 - c. Clamour and evil-speaking. Ephesians 4:31.
 - d. Malice and blasphemy. Colossians 3:8.
 - e. Strife and contention. Proverbs 21:19; 29:22; 30:33.
5. Brings its own punishment. Job 5:2; Proverbs 19:19; 25:28.
6. Grievous words stir up. Judges 12:4; 2 Samuel 19:43; Proverbs 15:1.
7. Should not betray us into sin. Psalm 37:8; Ephesians 4:26.
8. In prayer be free from. 1 Timothy 2:8.
9. May be averted by wisdom. Proverbs 29:8.
10. Meekness pacifies. Proverbs 15:1; Ecclesiastes 10:4.
11. Children should not be provoked to. Ephesians 6:4; Colossians 3:21.
12. Be slow to. Proverbs 15:18; 16:32; 19:11; Tit 1:7; James 1:19.
13. Avoid those given to. Genesis 49:6; Proverbs 22:24.
14. Justifiable, Some examples:
 - a. Our Lord. Mark 3:5.
 - b. Jacob. Genesis 31:36.
 - c. Moses. Exodus 11:8; 32:19; Leviticus 10:16; Numbers 16:15.
 - d. Nehemiah. Nehemiah 5:6; 13:17,25.
15. Sinful, Some examples:
 - a. Cain. Genesis 4:5,6.
 - b. Esau. Genesis 27:45.

- c. Simeon and Levi. Genesis 49:5-7.
- d. Moses. Numbers 20:10,11.
- e. Balaam. Numbers 22:27.
- f. Saul. 1Sa 20:30.
- g. Ahab. 1 Kings 21:4.
- h. Naaman. 2 Kings 5:11.
- i. Asa. 2 Chronicles 16:10.
- j. Uzziah. 2 Chronicles 26:19.
- k. Haman. Es 3:5.
- l. Nebuchadnezzar. Daniel 3:13.
- m. Jonah. Jon 4:4.
- n. Herod. Matthew 2:16.
- o. Jews. Luke 4:28.
- p. High Priest, &c. Acts 5:17; 7:54.

Anger of God.

- 1. Averted by Christ. Luke 2:11,14; Romans 5:9; 2 Corinthians 5:18,19; Ephesians 2:14,17; Colossians 1:20; 1 Thessalonians 1:10.
- 2. Is averted from them that believe. John 3:14-18; Romans 3:25; 5:1.
- 3. Is averted upon confession of sin and repentance. Job 33:27,28; Psalm 106:43-45; Jeremiah 3:12,13; 18:7,8; 31:18-20; Joel 2:12-14; Luke 15:18-20.
- 4. Is slow. Psalm 103:8; Isaiah 48:9; Jon 4:2; Nahum 1:3.
- 5. Is righteous. Psalm 58:10,11; Lamentations 1:18; Romans 2:6,8; 3:5,6; Revelation 16:6,7.
- 6. The justice of, not to be questioned. Romans 9:18,20,22.
- 7. Manifested in terrors. Exodus 14:24; Psalm 76:6-8; Jeremiah 10:10; Lamentations 2:20-22.
- 8. Manifested in judgements and afflictions. Job 21:17; Psalm 78:49-51; 90:7; Isaiah 9:19; Jeremiah 7:20; Ezekiel 7:19; Hebrews 3:17.
- 9. Cannot be resisted. Job 9:13; 14:13; Psalm 76:7; Nahum 1:6.
- 10. Aggravated by continual provocation. Numbers 32:14.
- 11. Specially reserved for the day of wrath. Zep 1:14-18; Matthew 25:41; Romans 2:5,8; 2 Thessalonians 1:8; Revelation 6:17; 11:18; 19:15.
- 12. Against
 - a. The wicked. Psalm 7:11; 21:8,9; Isaiah 3:8; 13:9; Nahum 1:2,3; Romans 1:18; 2:8; Ephesians 5:6; Colossians 3:6.
 - b. Those who forsake him. Ezra 8:22; Isaiah 1:4.
 - c. Unbelief. Psalm 78:21,22; Hebrews 3:18,19; John 3:36.
 - d. Impenitence. Psalm 7:12; Proverbs 1:30,31; Isaiah 9:13,14; Romans 2:5.
 - e. Apostasy. Hebrews 10:26,27.
 - f. Idolatry. Deuteronomy 29:20,27,28; 32:19-20,22; Joshua 23:16; 2 Kings 22:17; Psalm 78:58,59; Jeremiah 44:3.
 - g. Sin, in saints. Psalm 89:30-32; 90:7-9; 99:8; 102:9,10; Isaiah 47:6.
- 13. Extreme, against those who oppose the gospel. Psalm 2:2,3,5; 1 Thessalonians 2:16.
- 14. Folly of provoking. Jeremiah 7:19; 1 Corinthians 10:22.
- 15. To be dreaded. Psalm 2:12; 76:7; 90:11; Matthew 10:28.
- 16. To be deprecated. Exodus 32:11; Psalm 6:1; 38:1; 74:1,2; Isaiah 64:9.
- 17. Removal of, should be prayed for. Psalm 39:10; 79:5; 80:4; Daniel 9:16; Habakkuk 3:2.
- 18. Tempered with mercy to saints. Psalm 30:5; Isaiah 26:20; 54:8; 57:15,16; Jeremiah 30:11; Micah 7:11.
- 19. To be born with submission. 2 Samuel 24:17; Lamentations 3:39,43; Micah 7:9.
- 20. Should lead to repentance. Isaiah 42:24,25; Jeremiah 4:8.
- 21. Some examples: against
 - a. The old world. Genesis 7:21-23.
 - b. Builders of Babel. Genesis 11:8.
 - c. Cities of the plain. Genesis 19:24,25.
 - d. Egyptians. Exodus 7:20; 8:6,16,24; 9:3,9,23; 10:13,22; 12:29; 14:27.
 - e. Israelites. Exodus 32:35; Numbers 11:1,33; 14:40-45; 21:6; 25:9; 2 Samuel 24:1,15.
 - f. Enemies of Israel. 1Sa 5:6; 7:10.
 - g. Nadab, &c. Leviticus 10:2.
 - h. The Spies. Numbers 14:37.
 - i. Korah, &c. Numbers 16:31,35.
 - j. Aaron and Miriam. Numbers 12:9,10.
 - k. Five Kings. Joshua 10:25.
 - l. Abimelech. Judges 9:56.
 - m. Men of Bethshemesh. 1Sa 6:19.
 - n. Saul. 1Sa 31:6.
 - o. Uzzah. 2 Samuel 6:7.
 - p. Saul's family. 2 Samuel 21:1.

- q. Sennacherib. 2 Kings 19:28,35,37.

Anointing of the Holy Spirit.

1. Is from God. 2 Corinthians 1:21.
2. That Christ should receive
 - a. Foretold. Psalm 45:7; Isaiah 61:1; Daniel 9:24.
 - b. Fulfilled. Luke 4:18,21; Acts 4:27; 10:38; Hebrews 1:9.
3. God preserves those who receive. Psalm 18:50; 20:6; 89:20-23.
4. Saints receive. Isaiah 61:3; 1 John 2:20.
5. Is abiding in saints. 1 John 2:27.
6. Guides into all truth. 1 John 2:27.
7. Typified. Exodus 40:13-15; Leviticus 8:12; 1Sa 16:13; 1 Kings 19:16.

Anointing, Sacred.

1. Antiquity of. Genesis 28:18; 35:14.
2. Consecrates to God's service. Exodus 30:29.
3. Persons who received
 - a. Prophets. 1 Kings 19:16; Isaiah 61:1.
 - b. Priests. Exodus 40:13-15.
 - c. Kings. Judges 9:8; 1Sa 9:16; 1 Kings 1:34.
4. Things which received
 - a. Tabernacle, &c. Exodus 30:26,27; 40:9.
 - b. Brazen altar. Exodus 29:36; 40:10.
 - c. Brazen laver. Exodus 40:11.
5. Those who partook of
 - a. Protected by God. 1 Chronicles 16:22; Psalm 105:15.
 - b. Not to be injured or insulted. 1Sa 24:6; 26:9; 2 Samuel 1:14,15; 19:21.
6. Oil or ointment for
 - a. Divinely prescribed. Exodus 30:23-25.
 - b. Compounded by the priests. 1 Chronicles 9:30.
 - c. An holy anointing oil for ever. Exodus 30:25,31.
 - d. Not to be imitated. Exodus 30:32.
 - e. To be put on no stranger. Exodus 30:33.
 - f. Jews condemned for imitating. Ezekiel 23:41.
7. Illustrative of the anointing
 - a. Of Christ with the Holy Spirit. Psalm 45:7; Isaiah 61:1; Luke 4:18.
 - b. Of saints with the Holy Spirit. 1 John 2:27.

Antichrist.

1. Denies the Father and the Son. 1 John 2:22.
2. Denies the incarnation of Christ. 1 John 4:3; 2Jo 1:7.
3. Spirit of, prevalent in apostolic times. 1 John 2:18.
4. Deceit, a characteristic of. 2 John1:7.

Apostates.

1. Described. Deuteronomy 13:13; Hebrews 3:12.
2. Persecution tends to make. Matthew 24:9,10; Luke 8:13.
3. A worldly spirit tends to make. 2 Timothy 4:10.
4. Never belonged to Christ. 1 John 2:19.
5. Saints do not become. Psalm 44:18,19; Hebrews 6:9; 10:39.
6. It is impossible to restore. Hebrews 6:4-6.
7. Guilt and punishment of. Zep 1:4-6; Hebrews 10:25-31,39; 2 Peter 2:17,20-22.
8. Cautions against becoming. Hebrews 3:12; 2 Peter 3:17.
9. Shall abound in the latter days. Matthew 24:12; 2 Thessalonians 2:3; 1 Timothy4:1-3.
10. Some examples:
 - a. Amaziah. 2 Chronicles 25:14,27.
 - b. Professed disciples. John 6:66.
 - c. Hymeneus and Alexander. 1 Timothy1:19,20.

Apostles.

1. Christ pre-eminently called 'The Apostle'. Hebrews 3:1.
2. Ordained by Christ. Mark 3:14; John 15:16.
3. Received their title from Christ. Luke 6:13.

4. Called by
 - a. God. 1 Corinthians 1:1; 12:28; Galatians 1:1,15,16.
 - b. Christ. Matthew 10:1; Mark 3:13; Acts 20:24; Romans 1:5.
 - c. The Holy Spirit. Acts 20:24; Romans 1:5.
5. Were unlearned men. Acts 4:13.
6. Selected from obscure stations. Matthew 4:18.
7. Sent first to the house of Israel. Matthew 10:5,6; Luke 24:47; Acts 13:46.
8. Sent to preach the gospel to all nations. Matthew 28:19,20; Mark 16:15; 2 Timothy 1:11.
9. Christ always present with. Matthew 28:20.
10. Warned against a timid profession of Christ. Matthew 10:27-33.
11. The Holy Spirit given to. John 20:22; Acts 2:1-4; 9:17.
12. Guided by the Spirit into all truth. John 14:26; 15:26; 16:13.
13. Instructed by the Spirit to answer adversaries. Matthew 10:19,20; Luke 12:11,12.
14. Specially devoted to the office of the ministry. Acts 6:4; 20:27.
15. Humility urged upon. Matthew 20:26,27; Mark 9:33-37; Luke 22:24-30.
16. Self-denial urged upon. Matthew 10:37-39.
17. Mutual love urged upon. John 15:17.
18. Equal authority given to each of. Matthew 16:19; 18:18; 2 Corinthians 11:5.
19. Were not of the world. John 15:19; 17:16.
20. Were hated by the world. Matthew 10:22; 24:9; John 15:18.
21. Persecutions and sufferings of. Matthew 10:16,18; Luke 21:16; John 15:20; 16:2.
22. Saw Christ in the flesh. Luke 1:2; Acts 1:22; 1 Corinthians 9:1; 1 John 1:1.
23. Witnesses of the resurrection and ascension of Christ. Luke 24:33-41,51; Acts 1:2-9; 10:40,41; 1 Corinthians 15:8.
24. Empowered to work miracles. Matthew 10:1,8; Mark 16:20; Luke 9:1; Acts 2:43.

Ark of the Covenant.

1. Dimensions, &c of. Exodus 25:10; 37:1.
2. Entirely covered with gold. Exodus 25:11; 37:2.
3. Surrounded with a crown of gold. Exodus 25:11.
4. Furnished with rings and staves. Exodus 25:12-15; 37:3-5.
5. Tables of testimony alone placed in. Exodus 25:16,21; 1 Kings 8:9,21; 2 Chronicles 5:10; Hebrews 9:4.
6. Mercy-seat laid upon. Exodus 25:21; 26:34.
7. Placed in the Holy of Holies. Exodus 26:33; 40:21; Hebrews 9:3,4.
8. The pot of manna and Aaron's rod laid up before. Hebrews 9:4; Exodus 16:33,34; Numbers 17:10.
9. A copy of the law laid in the side of. Deuteronomy 31:26.
10. Anointed with sacred oil. Exodus 30:26.
11. Covered with the veil by the priests before removal. Numbers 4:5,6.
12. Was called the
 - a. Ark of God. 1Sa 3:3.
 - b. Ark of God's strength. 2 Chronicles 6:41; Psalm 132:8.
 - c. Ark of the covenant of the Lord. Numbers 10:33.
 - d. Ark of the testimony. Exodus 30:6; Numbers 7:89.
13. A symbol of the presence and glory of God. Numbers 14:43,44; Joshua 1:6; 1Sa 14:18,19; Psalm 132:8.
14. Esteemed the glory of Israel. 1Sa 4:21,22.
15. Was holy. 2 Chronicles 35:3.
16. Sanctified its resting place. 2 Chronicles 8:11.
17. The Israelites enquired of the Lord before. Joshua 7:6-9; Judges 20:27; 1 Chronicles 13:3.
18. Was carried
 - a. By priests of Levites alone. Deuteronomy 10:8; Joshua 3:14; 2 Samuel 15:24; 1 Chronicles 15:2.
 - b. Before the Israelites in their journeys. Numbers 10:33; Joshua 3:6.
 - c. Sometimes to the camp in war. 1Sa 4:4,5.
19. Profanation of, punished. Numbers 4:5,15; 1Sa 6:19; 1 Chronicles 15:13.
20. Protecting of, rewarded. 1 Chronicles 13:14.
21. Captured by the Philistines. 1Sa 4:11.
22. Miracles connected with
 - a. Jordan divided. Joshua 4:7.
 - b. Fall of the walls of Jericho. Joshua 6:6-20.
 - c. Fall of Dagon. 1Sa 5:1-4.
 - d. Philistines plagued. 1Sa 5:6-12.
 - e. Manner of its restoration. 1Sa 6:1-18.
23. At Kirjath-jearim twenty years. 1Sa 7:1,2.
24. Removed from Kirjath-jearim to the house of Obed-edom. 2 Samuel 6:1-11.
25. David made a tent for. 2 Samuel 6:17; 1 Chronicles 15:1.
26. Brought into the city of David. 2 Samuel 6:12-15; 1 Chronicles 15:25-28.
27. Brought by Solomon into the temple with great solemnity. 1 Kings 8:1-6; 2 Chronicles 5:2-9.

28. A type of Christ. Psalm 40:8; Revelation 11:19.

Ascension of Christ.

1. Prophecies respecting. Psalm 24:7; 68:18; Ephesians 4:7,8.
2. Foretold by himself. John 6:62; 7:33; 14:28; 16:5; 20:17.
3. Forty days after his resurrection. Acts 1:3.
4. Described. Acts 1:9.
5. From Mount Olivet. Luke 24:50; Mark 11:1; Acts 1:12.
6. While blessing his disciples. Luke 24:50.
7. When he had atoned for sin. Hebrews 9:12; 10:12.
8. Was triumphant. Psalm 68:18.
9. Was to supreme power and dignity. Luke 24:26; Ephesians 1:20,21; 1 Peter 3:22.
10. As the forerunner of his people. Hebrews 6:20.
11. To intercede. Romans 8:34; Hebrews 9:24.
12. To send the Holy Spirit. John 16:7; Acts 2:33.
13. To receive gifts for men. Psalm 68:18; Ephesians 4:8,11.
14. To prepare a place for his people. John 14:2.
15. His second coming shall be in like manner as. Acts 1:10,11.
16. Typified. Leviticus 16:15; Hebrews 6:20; 9:7,9,12.

Assurance.

1. Produced by faith. Ephesians 3:12; 2 Timothy 1:12; Hebrews 10:22.
2. Made full by hope. Hebrews 6:11,19.
3. Confirmed by love. 1 John 3:14,19; 4:18.
4. Is the effect of righteousness. Isaiah 32:17.
5. Is abundant in the understanding of the gospel. Colossians 2:2; 1 Thessalonians 1:5.
6. Saints privileged to have, of
 - a. Their election. Psalm 4:3; 1 Thessalonians 1:4.
 - b. Their redemption. Job 19:25.
 - c. Their adoption. Romans 8:16; 1 John 3:2.
 - d. Their salvation. Isaiah 12:2.
 - e. Eternal life. 1 John 5:13.
 - f. The unalienable love of God. Romans 8:38,39.
 - g. Union with God and Christ. 1 Corinthians 6:15; 2 Corinthians 13:5; Ephesians 5:30; 1 John 2:5; 4:13.
 - h. Peace with God by Christ. Romans 5:1.
 - i. Preservation. Psalm 3:6,8; 27:3-5; 46:1-3.
 - j. Answers to prayer. 1 John 3:22; 5:14,15.
 - k. Continuance in grace. Philippians 1:6.
 - l. Comfort in affliction. Psalm 73:26; Luke 4:18,19; 2 Corinthians 4:8-10,16-18.
 - m. Support in death. Psalm 23:4.
 - n. A glorious resurrection. Job 19:26; Psalm 17:15; Philippians 3:21; 1 John 3:2.
 - o. A kingdom. Hebrews 12:28; Revelation 5:10.
 - p. A crown. 2 Timothy 4:7,8; James 1:12.
7. Give diligence to attain to. 2 Peter 1:10,11.
8. Strive to maintain. Hebrews 3:14,18.
9. Confident hope in God restores. Psalm 42:11.
10. Some examples:
 - a. David. Psalm 23:4; 73:24-26.
 - b. Paul. 2 Timothy 1:12; 4:18.

Atonement.

1. Explained. Romans 5:8-11; 2 Corinthians 5:18,19; Galatians 1:4; 1 John 2:2; 4:10.
2. Foreordained. Romans 3:25; 1 Peter 1:11,20; Revelation 13:8.
3. Foretold. Isaiah 53:4-6,8-12; Daniel 9:24-27; Zechariah 13:1,7; John 11:50,51.
4. Effected by Christ alone. John 1:29,36; Acts 4:10,12; 1 Thessalonians 1:10; 1 Timothy 2:5,6; Hebrews 2:9; 1 Peter 2:24.
5. Was voluntary. Psalm 40:6-8; Hebrews 10:5-9; John 10:11,15,17,18.
6. Exhibits the
 - a. Grace and mercy of God. Romans 8:32; Ephesians 2:4,5,7; 1 Timothy 2:4; Hebrews 2:9.
 - b. Love of God. Romans 5:8; 1 John 4:9,10.
 - c. Love of Christ. John 15:13; Galatians 2:20; Ephesians 5:2,25; Revelation 1:5.
7. Reconciles the justice and mercy of God. Isaiah 45:21; Romans 3:25,26.
8. Necessity for. Isaiah 59:16; Luke 19:10; Hebrews 9:22.
9. Made but once. Hebrews 7:27; 9:24-28; 10:10,12,14; 1 Peter 3:18.

10. Acceptable to God. Ephesians 5:2.
11. Reconciliation to God effected by. Romans 5:10; 2 Corinthians 5:18-20; Ephesians 2:13-16; Colossians 1:20-22; Hebrews 2:17; 1 Peter 3:18.
12. Access to God by. Hebrews 10:19,20.
13. Remission of sins by. John 1:29; Romans 3:25; Ephesians 1:7; 1 John 1:7; Revelation 1:5.
14. Justification by. Romans 5:9; 2 Corinthians 5:21.
15. Sanctification by. 2 Corinthians 5:15; Ephesians 5:26,27; Tit 2:14; Hebrews 10:10; 13:12.
16. Redemption by. Matthew 20:28; Acts 20:28; 1 Timothy 2:6; Hebrews 9:12; Revelation 5:9.
17. Has delivered saints from the
 - a. Power of sin. Romans 8:3; 1 Peter 1:18,19.
 - b. Power of the World. Galatians 1:4; 6:14.
 - c. Power of the devil. Colossians 2:15; Hebrews 2:14,15.
18. Saints glorify God for. 1 Corinthians 6:20; Galatians 2:20; Philippians 1:20,21.
19. Saints rejoice in God for. Romans 5:11.
20. Saints praise God for. Revelation 5:9-13.
21. Faith in, indispensable. Romans 3:25; Galatians 3:13,14.
22. Commemorated in the Lord's supper. Matthew 26:26-28; 1 Corinthians 11:23-26.
23. Ministers should fully set forth. Acts 5:29-31,42; 1 Corinthians 15:3; 2 Corinthians 5:18-21.
24. Typified. Genesis 4:4; Hebrews 11:4; Genesis 22:2; Hebrews 11:17,19; Exodus 12:5,11,14; 1 Corinthians 5:7; Exodus 24:8; Hebrews 9:20; Leviticus 16:30,34; Hebrews 9:7,12,28; Leviticus 17:11; Hebrews 9:22.

Atonement, the Day of.

1. Tenth day of seventh month. Leviticus 23:26,27.
2. A day of humiliation. Leviticus 16:29,31; 23:27.
3. Observed as a Sabbath. Leviticus 23:28,32.
4. Offerings to be made on. Leviticus 16:3,5-15.
5. The high priest entered into the holy place on. Leviticus 16:2,3; Hebrews 9:7.
6. Atonement made on
 - a. For the holy place. Exodus 30:10; Leviticus 16:15,16.
 - b. For the high priest. Leviticus 16:11; Hebrews 9:7.
 - c. For the whole congregation. Leviticus 16:17,24; 23:28; Hebrews 9:7.
7. The sins of the people borne off by the scapegoat on. Leviticus 16:21.
8. Punishment for not observing. Leviticus 23:29,30.
9. Year of Jubilee commenced on. Leviticus 25:9.
10. Typical. Hebrews 9:8,24.

Atonement, Under the Law.

1. Made by sacrifice. Leviticus 1:4,5.
2. By priests alone. 1 Chronicles 6:49; 2 Chronicles 29:24.
3. Necessary for
 - a. Propitiating God. Exodus 32:30; Leviticus 23:27,28; 2 Samuel 21:3.
 - b. Ransoming. Exodus 30:15,16; Job 33:24.
 - c. Purifying. Exodus 29:36.
4. Offered for
 - a. The congregation. Numbers 15:25; 2 Chronicles 29:24.
 - b. The priests. Exodus 29:31-33; Leviticus 8:34.
 - c. Persons sinning ignorantly. Leviticus 4:20-35.
 - d. Persons sinning wilfully. Leviticus 6:7.
 - e. Persons swearing rashly. Leviticus 5:4,6.
 - f. Persons withholding evidence. Leviticus 5:1,6.
 - g. Persons unclean. Leviticus 5:2,3,6.
 - h. Women after childbirth. Leviticus 12:8.
 - i. The altar. Exodus 29:36,37; Leviticus 16:18,19.
 - j. The holy place. Leviticus 16:16,17.
 - k. The healed leper. Leviticus 14:18.
 - l. The leprous house healed. Leviticus 14:53.
5. Extraordinary cases of. Exodus 32:30-34; Numbers 16:47; 25:10-13.
6. Typical of Christ's atonement. Romans 5:6-11.

N

New Birth.

1. The corruption of human nature requires. John 3:6; Romans 8:7,8.
2. None can enter heaven without. John 3:3.
3. Effected by
 - a. God. John 1:13; 1 Peter 1:3.
 - b. Christ. 1 John 2:29.
 - c. The Holy Spirit. John 3:6; Titus 3:5.
4. Through the instrumentality of
 - a. The word of God. James 1:18; 1 Peter 1:23.
 - b. The resurrection of Christ. 1 Peter 1:3.
 - c. The ministry of the gospel. 1 Corinthians 4:15.
5. Is of the will of God. James 1:18.
6. Is of the mercy of God. Tit 3:5.
7. Is for the glory of God. Isaiah 43:7.
8. Described as
 - a. A new creation. 2 Corinthians 5:17; Galatians 6:15; Ephesians 2:10.
 - b. Newness of life. Romans 6:4.
 - c. A spiritual resurrection. Romans 6:4-6; Ephesians 2:1,5; Colossians 2:12; 3:1.
 - d. A new heart. Ezekiel 36:26.
 - e. A new spirit. Ezekiel 11:19; Romans 7:6.
- f. Putting on the new man. Ephesians 4:24.
 - g. The inward man. Romans 7:22; 2 Corinthians 4:16.
 - h. Circumcision of the heart. Deuteronomy 30:6; Romans 2:29; Colossians 2:11.
 - i. Partaking of the divine nature. 2 Peter 1:4.
 - j. The washing of regeneration. Tit 3:5.
9. All saints partake of. Romans 8:16,17; 1 Peter 2:2; 1 John 5:1.
10. Produces
 - a. Likeness to God. Ephesians 4:24; Colossians 3:10.
 - b. Likeness to Christ. Romans 8:29; 2 Corinthians 3:18; 1 John 3:2.
 - c. Knowledge of God. Jeremiah 24:7; Colossians 3:10.
 - d. Hatred of sin. 1 John 3:9; 5:18.
 - e. Victory over the world. 1 John 5:4.
 - f. Delight in God's law. Romans 7:22.
11. Evidenced by
 - a. Faith in Christ. 1 John 5:1.
 - b. Righteousness. 1 John 2:29.
 - c. Brotherly love. 1 John 4:7.
12. Connected with adoption. Isaiah 43:6,7; John 1:12,13.
13. The ignorant cavil at. John 3:4.
14. Manner of effecting--Illustrated. John 3:8.
15. Preserves from Satan's devices. 1 John 5:18.

Night.

1. The darkness first called. Genesis 1:5.
2. Caused by God. Psalm 104:20.
3. Belongs to God. Psalm 74:16.
4. The heavenly bodies designed to separate day from. Genesis 1:14.
5. The moon and stars designed to rule and give light by. Genesis 1:16-18; Jeremiah 31:35.
6. Commenced at sunset. Genesis 28:11.
7. Continued until sunrise. Psalm 104:22; Matthew 28:1; Mark 16:2.
8. Regular succession of
 - a. Established by covenant. Genesis 8:22; Jeremiah 33:20.
 - b. Ordained for the glory of God. Psalm 19:2.
9. Originally divided into three watches. Lamentations 2:19; Judges 7:19; Exodus 14:24.
10. Divided into four watches by the Romans. Luke 12:38; Matthew 14:25; Mark 13:35.
11. Frequently
 - a. Exceeding dark. Proverbs 7:9.
 - b. Cold and frosty. Genesis 31:40; Jeremiah 36:30.
 - c. Accompanied by heavy dew. Numbers 11:9; Judges 6:38,40; Job 29:19; Song 5:2.
12. Unsuitable for labour. John 9:4.
13. Unsuitable for travelling. John 11:10.
14. Designed for rest. Psalm 104:23.
15. Wearisome to the afflicted. Job 7:3,4.
16. Favourable to the purposes of the wicked. Genesis 31:39; Job 24:14,15; Obadiah 1:5; 1 Thessalonians 5:2.
17. Wild beasts go forth in search of prey during. 2 Samuel 21:10; Psalm 104:21,22.
18. The Jews
 - a. Forbidden to keep the wages of servants during. Leviticus 19:13.

- b. Forbidden to allow malefactors to hang during. Deuteronomy 21:23.
- c. In affliction spent, in sorrow and humiliation. Psalm 6:6; 30:5; Joel 1:13.
- d. In affliction spent, in prayer. Psalm 22:2.
- e. Often kept lamps burning during. Proverbs 31:18.
- 19. Eastern shepherds watched over their flocks during. Genesis 31:40; Luke 2:8.
- 20. Eastern fishermen continued their employment during. Luke 5:5; John 21:3.
- 21. God frequently
 - a. Revealed his will in. Genesis 31:24; 46:2; Numbers 22:30; Daniel 7:2.
 - b. Visited his people in. 1Ki 3:5; Psalm 17:3.
 - c. Executed his judgements in. Exodus 12:12; 2 Kings 19:35; Job 27:20; Daniel 5:30.
- 22. Illustrative of
 - a. Spiritual darkness. Romans 13:12.
 - b. Seasons of severe calamities. Isaiah 21:12; Amos 5:8.
 - c. Seasons of spiritual desertion. Song 3:1.
 - d. Death. John 9:4.

O

Oaths.

- 1. The lawful purpose of, explained. Hebrews 6:16.
- 2. Antiquity of. Genesis 14:22; 24:3,8.
- 3. Used for
 - a. Confirming covenants. Genesis 26:28; 31:44,53; 1 Samuel 20:16,17.
 - b. Deciding controversies in courts of law. Exodus 22:11; Numbers 5:19; 1 Kings 8:31.
 - c. Pledging allegiance to sovereigns. 2 Kings 11:4; Ecclesiastes 8:2.
 - d. Binding to performance of sacred duties. Numbers 30:2; 2 Chronicles 15:14,15; Nehemiah 10:29; Psalm 132:2.
 - e. Binding to performance of any particular act. Genesis 24:3,4; 50:25; Joshua 2:12.
- 4. Judicial from of administering. 1 Kings 22:16; Matthew 26:63.
- 5. Often accompanied by raising up the hand. Genesis 14:22; Daniel 12:7; Revelation 10:5,6.
- 6. Often accompanied by placing the hand under the thigh of the person sworn to. Genesis 24:2,9; 47:29.
- 7. To be taken in fear and reverence. Ecclesiastes 9:2.
- 8. The Jews
 - a. Forbidden to take, in name of idols. Joshua 23:7.
 - b. Forbidden to take in the name of any created thing. Matthew 5:34-36; James 5:12.
 - c. Forbidden to take false. Leviticus 6:3; Zechariah 8:17.
 - d. Forbidden to take rash, or unholy. Leviticus 5:4.
 - e. To use God's name alone in. Deuteronomy 6:13; 10:20; Isaiah 65:16.
 - f. To take, in truth, judgement, etc. Jeremiah 4:2.
 - g. Generally respected the obligation of. Joshua 9:19,20; 2 Samuel 21:7; Psalm 15:4; Matthew 14:9.
 - h. Fell into many errors respecting. Matthew 23:16-22.
 - i. Often guilty of rashly taking. Judges 21:7; Matthew 14:7; 26:72.
 - j. Often guilty of falsely taking. Leviticus 6:3; Jeremiah 5:2; 7:9.
 - k. Condemned for false. Zechariah 5:4; Malachi 3:5.
 - l. Condemned for profane. Jeremiah 23:10; Hosea 4:2.
- 9. Instances of rash,
 - a. Joshua, etc. Joshua 9:15,16.
 - b. Jephthah. Judges 11:30-36.
 - c. Saul. 1 Samuel 14:27,44.
 - d. Herod. Matthew 14:7-9.
 - e. The Jews who sought to kill Paul. Acts 23:21.
- 10. Custom of swearing by the life of the king. Genesis 42:15,16.
- 11. Expressions used as
 - a. By the fear of Isaac. Genesis 31:53.
 - b. As the Lord lives. Judges 8:19; Ru 3:13.
 - c. The Lord do so to me, and more also. Ru 1:17.
 - d. God do so to thee, and more also. 1 Samuel 3:17.
 - e. By the Lord. 2 Samuel 19:7; 1 Kings 2:42.
 - f. God do so to thee and more also. 1 Samuel 3:17.
 - g. Before God I lie not. Galatians 1:20.
 - h. I call God for a record. 2 Corinthians 1:23.
 - i. God is witness. 1 Thessalonians 2:5.
 - j. I charge you by the Lord. 1 Thessalonians 5:27.
 - k. As thy soul lives. 1 Samuel 1:26; 25:26.
- 12. God used, to show the immutability of his counsel. Genesis 22:16; Numbers 14:28; 6:17.

Obedience to God.

1. Commanded. Deuteronomy 13:4.
2. Without faith, is impossible. Hebrews 11:6.
3. Includes
 - a. Obeying his voice. Exodus 19:5; Jeremiah 7:23.
 - b. Obeying his law. Deuteronomy 11:27; Isaiah 42:24.
 - c. Obeying Christ. Exodus 23:21; 2 Corinthians 10:5.
 - d. Obeying the gospel. Romans 1:5; 6:17; 10:16,17.
 - e. Keeping his commandments. Ecclesiastes 12:13.
 - f. Submission to higher powers. Romans 13:1.
4. Better than sacrifice. 1 Samuel 15:22.
5. Justification obtained by that of Christ. Romans 5:19.
6. Christ, an example of. Matthew 3:15; John 15:20; Philippians 2:5-8; Hebrews 5:8.
7. Angles engaged in. Psalm 103:20.
8. A characteristic of saints. 1 Peter 1:14.
9. Saints elected to. 1 Peter 1:2.
10. Obligations to. Acts 4:19,20; 5:29.
11. Exhortations to. Jeremiah 26:13; 38:20.
12. Should be
 - a. From the heart. Deuteronomy 11:13; Romans 6:17.
 - b. With willingness. Psalm 18:44; Isaiah 1:19.
 - c. Unreserved. Joshua 22:2,3.
 - d. Undeviating. Deuteronomy 28:14.
 - e. Constant. Philippians 2:12.
13. Resolve upon. Exodus 24:7; Joshua 24:24.
14. Confess your failure in. Daniel 9:10.
15. Prepare the heart for. 1 Samuel 7:3; Ezra 7:10.
16. Pray to be taught. Psalm 119:35; 143:10.
17. Promises to. Exodus 23:22; 1 Samuel 12:14; Isaiah 1:19; Jeremiah 7:23.
18. To be universal in the latter days. Daniel 7:27.
19. Blessedness of. Deuteronomy 11:27; 28:1-13; Luke 11:28; James 1:25.
20. The wicked refuse. Exodus 5:2; Nehemiah 9:17.
21. Punishment of refusing. Deuteronomy 11:28; 28:15-68; Joshua 5:6; Isaiah 1:20.
22. Some examples:
 - a. Noah. Genesis 6:22.
 - b. Abram. Genesis 12:1-4; Hebrews 11:8; Genesis 22:3,12.
 - c. Israelites. Exodus 12:28; 24:7.
 - d. Caleb etc. Numbers 32:12.
 - e. Asa. 1 Kings 15:11.
 - f. Elijah. 1 Kings 17:5.
 - g. Hezekiah. 2 Kings 18:6.
 - h. Josiah. 2 Kings 22:2.
 - i. David. Psalm 119:106.
 - j. Zerubbabel. Hag 1:12.
 - k. Joseph. Matthew 1:24.
 - l. Wise men. Matthew 2:12.
 - m. Zachariah etc. Luke 1:6.
 - n. Paul. Acts 26:19.
 - o. Saints of Rome. Romans 16:19.

Offence.

1. Occasions of, must arrive. Matthew 18:7.
2. Occasions of, forbidden. 1 Corinthians 10:32; 2 Corinthians 6:3.
3. Persecution, a cause of, to mere professors. Matthew 13:21; 24:10; 26:31.
4. The wicked take, at
 - a. The low station of Christ. Isaiah 53:1-3; Matthew 13:54-57.
 - b. Christ, as the corner-stone. Isaiah 8:14; Romans 9:33; 1 Peter 2:8.
 - c. Christ, as the bread of life. John 6:58-61.
 - d. Christ crucified. 1 Corinthians 1:23; Galatians 5:11.
 - e. The righteousness of faith. Romans 9:32.
 - f. The necessity of inward purity. Matthew 15:11,12.
5. Blessedness of not taking, at Christ. Matthew 11:6.
6. Saints warned against taking. John 16:1.
7. Saints should

- a. Be without. Philippians 1:10.
- b. Be cautious of giving. Psalm 73:15; Romans 14:13; 1 Corinthians 8:9.
- c. Have a conscience void of. Acts 24:16.
- d. Cut off what causes, to themselves. Matthew 5:29,30; Mark 9:43-47.
- e. Not let their liberty occasion, to others. 1 Corinthians 8:9.
- f. Use self-denial rather than occasion. Romans 14:21; 1 Corinthians 8:13.
- g. Avoid those who cause. Romans 16:17.
- h. Reprove those who cause. Exodus 32:21; 1 Samuel 2:24.
8. Ministers should
 - a. Be cautious of giving. 2 Corinthians 6:3.
 - b. Remove that which causes. Isaiah 57:14.
9. All things that cause, shall be gathered out of Christ's kingdom. Matthew 13:41.
10. Denunciation against those who cause. Matthew 18:7; Mark 9:42.
11. Punishment for occasioning. Ezekiel 44:12; Malachi 2:8,9; Matthew 18:6,7.
12. Some examples:
 - a. Aaron. Exodus 32:2-6.
 - b. Balaam, etc. Numbers 31:16; Revelation 2:14.
 - c. Gideon. Judges 8:27.
 - d. Sons of Eli. 1 Samuel 2:12-17.
 - e. Jeroboam. 1 Kings 12:26-30.
 - f. Old prophet. 1 Kings 13:18-26.
 - g. Priests. Malachi 2:8.
 - h. Peter. Matthew 16:23.

Offences Against the Holy Spirit.

1. Exhortations against. Ephesians 4:30; 1 Thessalonians 5:19.
2. Exhibited in
 - a. Tempting him. Acts 5:9.
 - b. Vexing him. Isaiah 63:10.
 - c. Grieving him. Ephesians 4:30.
 - d. Quenching him. 1 Thessalonians 5:19.
 - e. Lying to him. Acts 5:3,4.
 - f. Resisting him. Acts 7:51.
 - g. Undervaluing His gifts. Acts 8:19,20.
 - h. Danger of trifling with the Holy Spirit. Hebrews 6:4-6.
 - i. Doing despite to him. Hebrews 10:29.
 - j. Disregarding His testimony. Nehemiah 9:30.
3. Blasphemy against him, unpardonable. Matthew 12:31,32; 1 John 5:16.

Offerings.

1. To be made to God alone. Exodus 22:20; Judges 13:16.
2. Antiquity of. Genesis 4:3,4.
3. Different kinds of
 - a. Burnt. Leviticus 1:3-17; Psalm 66:15.
 - b. Sin. Leviticus 4:3-35; 6:25; 10:17.
 - c. Trespass. Leviticus 5:16-19; 6:6; 7:1.
 - d. Peace. Leviticus 3:1-17; 7:11.
 - e. Heave. Exodus 29:27,28; 7:14; Numbers 15:19.
 - f. Wave. Exodus 29:26; Leviticus 7:30.
 - g. Meat. Leviticus 2:1-16; Numbers 15:4.
 - h. Drink. Genesis 35:14; Exodus 29:40; Numbers 15:5.
 - i. Thank. Leviticus 7:12; 22:29; Psalm 50:14.
 - j. Free-will. Leviticus 23:38; Deuteronomy 16:10; 23:23.
 - k. Incense. Exodus 30:8; Malachi 1:11; Luke 1:9.
 - l. First-fruits. Exodus 22:29; Deuteronomy 18:4.
 - m. Tithe. Leviticus 27:30; Numbers 18:21; Deuteronomy 14:22.
 - n. Gifts. Exodus 35:22; Numbers 7:2-88.
 - o. Jealousy. Numbers 5:15.
 - p. Personal, for redemption. Exodus 30:13,15.
4. Declared to be most holy. Numbers 18:9.
5. Required to be
 - a. Perfect. Leviticus 22:21.
 - b. The best of their kind. Malachi 1:14.
 - c. Offered willingly. Leviticus 22:19.
 - d. Offered in righteous. Malachi 3:3.

- e. Offered in love and charity. Matthew 5:23,24.
- f. Brought in a clean vessel. Isaiah 66:20.
- g. Brought to the place appointed of God. Deuteronomy 12:6; Psalm 27:6; Hebrews 9:9.
- h. Laid before the altar. Matthew 5:23,24.
- i. Presented by the priest. Hebrews 5:1.
- j. Brought without delay. Exodus 22:29,30.
- 6. Unacceptable, without gratitude. Psalm 50:8,14.
- 7. Could not make the offerer perfect. Hebrews 9:9.
- 8. Things forbidden as
 - a. The price of fornication. Deuteronomy 23:18.
 - b. The price of a dog. Deuteronomy 23:18.
 - c. Whatever was blemished. Leviticus 22:20.
 - d. Whatever was imperfect. Leviticus 22:24.
 - e. Whatever was unclean. Leviticus 27:11,27.
- 9. Laid up in the temple. 2 Chronicles 31:12; Nehemiah 10:37.
- 10. Hezekiah prepared chambers for. 2 Chronicles 31:11.
- 11. The Jews often
 - a. Slow in presenting. Nehemiah 13:10-12.
 - b. Defrauded God of. Malachi 3:8.
 - c. Gave the worst they had as. Malachi 1:8,13.
 - d. Rejected in, because of sin. Isaiah 1:13; Malachi 1:10.
 - e. Abhorred, on account of the sins of the priests. 1 Samuel 2:17.
 - f. Presented to idols. Ezekiel 20:28.
- 12. Made by strangers, to be the same as by the Jews. Numbers 15:14-16.
- 13. Many offences under the law, beyond the efficacy of. 1 Samuel 3:14; Psalm 51:16.
- 14. Illustrative of
 - a. Christ's offering of himself. Ephesians 5:2.
 - b. The conversion of the Gentiles. Romans 15:16.
 - c. The conversion of the Jews. Isaiah 66:20.

P

Parables.

- 1. Remarkable Parables of the Old Testament. Judges 9:8-15; 2 Samuel 12:1-4; 14:5-7.
- 2. Parables of Christ
 - a. Wise and foolish builders. Matthew 7:24-27.
 - b. Children of the bride chamber. Matthew 9:15.
 - c. New cloth and old garment. Matthew 9:16.
 - d. New wine and old bottles. Matthew 9:17.
 - e. Unclean spirit. Matthew 12:43.
 - f. Sowed. Matthew 13:3-23; Luke 8:5-15.
 - g. Tares. Matthew 13:24-30,36-43.
 - h. Mustard-seed. Matthew 13:31,32; Luke 13:19.
 - i. Leaven. Matthew 13:33.
 - j. Treasure hid in a field. Matthew 13:44.
 - k. Pearl of great price. Matthew 13:45,46.
 - l. Net cast into the sea. Matthew 13:47-50.
 - m. Meats defiling not. Matthew 15:10-15.
 - n. Unmerciful servant. Matthew 18:23-35.
 - o. Labourers hired. Matthew 20:1-16.
 - p. Two sons. Matthew 21:28-32.
 - q. Wicked husbandmen. Matthew 21:33-45.
 - r. Marriage-feast. Matthew 22:2-14.
 - s. Fig-tree leafing. Matthew 24:32-34.
 - t. Man of the house watching. Matthew 24:43.
 - u. Faithful, and evil servants. Matthew 24:45-51.
 - v. Ten virgins. Matthew 25:1-13.
 - w. Talents. Matthew 25:14-30.
 - x. Kingdom, divided against itself. Mark 3:24.
 - y. House, divided against itself. Mark 3:25.
 - z. Strong man armed. Mark 3:27; Luke 11:21.
- 3. Seed growing secretly. Mark 4:26-29.
- 4. Lighted candle. Mark 4:21; Luke 11:33-36.
- 5. Man taking a far journey. Mark 13:34-37.
- 6. Blind leading the blind. Luke 6:39.

7. Beam and mote. Luke 6:41,42.
8. Tree and its fruit. Luke 6:43-45.
9. Creditor and debtors. Luke 7:41-47.
10. Good Samaritan. Luke 10:30-37.
11. Importunate friend. Luke 11:5-9.
12. Rich fool. Luke 12:16-21.
13. Cloud and wind. Luke 12:54-57.
14. Barren fig-tree. Luke 13:6-9.
15. Men bidden to a feast. Luke 14:7-11.
16. Builder of a tower. Luke 14:28-30,33.
17. King going to war. Luke 14:31-33.
18. Saviour of salt. Luke 14:34,35.
19. Lost sheep. Luke 15:3-7.
20. Lost piece of silver. Luke 15:8-10.
21. Prodigal son. Luke 15:11-32.
22. Unjust steward. Luke 16:1-8.
23. Rich man and Lazarus. Luke 16:19-31.
24. Importunate widow. Luke 18:1-8.
25. Pharisee and Publican. Luke 18:9-14.
26. Pounds. Luke 19:12-27.
27. Good Shepherd. John 10:1-6.
28. Vine and branches. John 15:1-5.

Pardon.

1. Promised. Isaiah 1:18; Jeremiah 31:34; Hebrews 8:12; Jeremiah 50:20.
2. None without shedding of blood. Leviticus 17:11; Hebrews 9:22.
3. Legal sacrifices, ineffectual for. Hebrews 10:4.
4. Outward purification, ineffectual for. Job 9:30,31; Jeremiah 2:22.
5. The blood of Christ, alone, is efficacious for. Zechariah 13:1; 1 John 1:7.
6. Is granted
 - a. By God alone. Daniel 9:9; Mark 2:7.
 - b. By Christ. Mark 2:5; Luke 7:48.
 - c. Through Christ. Luke 1:69,77; Acts 5:31; 13:38.
 - d. Through the blood of Christ. Matthew 26:28; Romans 3:25; Colossians 1:14.
 - e. For the name's sake of Christ. 1 John 2:12.
 - f. According to the riches of grace. Ephesians 1:7.
 - g. On the exaltation of Christ. Acts 5:31.
 - h. Freely. Isaiah 43:25.
 - i. Readily. Nehemiah 9:17; Psalm 86:5.
 - j. Abundantly. Isaiah 55:7; Romans 5:20.
 - k. To those who confess their sins. 2 Samuel 12:13; Psalm 32:5; 1 John 1:9.
 - l. To those who repent. Acts 2:38.
 - m. To those who believe. Acts 10:43.
7. Should be preached in the name of Christ. Luke 24:47.
8. Exhibits the
 - a. Compassion of God. Micah 7:18,19.
 - b. Grace of God. Romans 5:15,16.
 - c. Mercy of God. Exodus 34:7; Psalm 51:1.
 - d. Goodness of God. 2 Chronicles 30:18; Psalm 86:5.
 - e. Forbearance of God. Romans 3:25.
 - f. Loving-kindness of God. Psalm 51:1.
 - g. Justice of God. 1 John 1:9.
 - h. Faithfulness of God. 1 John 1:9.
9. Expressed by
 - a. Forgiving transgression. Psalm 32:1.
 - b. Removing transgression. Psalm 103:12.
 - c. Blotting out transgression. Isaiah 44:22.
 - d. Covering sin. Psalm 32:1.
 - e. Blotting out sin. Acts 3:19.
 - f. Casting sins into the sea. Micah 7:19.
 - g. Not imputing sin. Romans 4:8.
 - h. Not mentioning transgression. Ezekiel 18:22.
 - i. Remembering sins no more. Hebrews 10:17.
10. All saints enjoy. Colossians 2:13; 1 John 2:12.
11. Blessedness of. Psalm 32:1; Romans 4:7.
12. Should lead to

- a. Returning to God. Isaiah 44:22.
- b. Loving God. Luke 7:47.
- c. Fearing God. Psalm 130:4.
- d. Praising God. Psalm 103:2,3.
- 13. Ministers are appointed to proclaim. Isaiah 40:1,2; 2 Corinthians 5:19.
- 14. Pray for
 - a. For yourselves. Psalm 25:11,18; 51:1; Matthew 6:12; Luke 11:4.
 - b. For others. James 5:15; 1 John 5:16.
- 15. Encouragement to pray for. 2 Chronicles 7:14.
- 16. Withheld from
 - a. The unforgiving. Mark 11:26; Luke 6:37.
 - b. The unbelieving. John 8:21,24.
 - c. The impenitent. Luke 13:2-5.
 - d. Blasphemers against the Holy Spirit. Matthew 12:32; Mark 3:28,29.
 - e. Apostates. Hebrews 10:26,27; 1 John 5:16.
- 17. Illustrated. Luke 7:42; 15:20-24.
- 18. Some examples:
 - a. Israelites. Numbers 14:20.
 - b. David. 2 Samuel 12:13.
 - c. Manasseh. 2 Chronicles 33:13.
 - d. Hezekiah. Isaiah 38:17.
 - e. The Paralytic. Matthew 9:2.
 - f. The Penitent. Luke 7:47.

Parents.

- 1. Receive their children from God. Genesis 33:5; 1Sa 1:27; Psalm 127:3.
- 2. Their duty to their children is
 - a. To love them. Tit 2:4.
 - b. To bring them to Christ. Matthew 19:13,14.
 - c. To train them up for God. Proverbs 22:6; Ephesians 6:4.
 - d. To instruct them in God's word. Deuteronomy 4:9; 11:19; Isaiah 38:19.
 - e. To tell them of God's judgements. Joel 1:3.
 - f. To tell them of the miraculous works of God. Exodus 10:2; Psalm 78:4.
- g. To command them to obey God. Deuteronomy 32:46; 1 Chronicles 28:9.
- h. To bless them. Genesis 48:15; Hebrews 11:20.
 - i. To pity them. Psalm 103:13.
 - j. To provide for them. Job 42:15; 2 Corinthians 12:14; 1 Timothy 5:8.
 - k. To rule them. 1 Timothy 3:4,12.
 - l. To correct them. Proverbs 13:24; 19:18; 23:13; 29:17; Hebrews 12:7.
 - m. Not to provoke them. Ephesians 6:4; Colossians 3:21.
 - n. Not to make unholy connections for them. Genesis 24:1-4; 28:1,2.
- 3. Wicked children, a cause of grief to. Proverbs 10:1; 17:25.
- 4. Should pray for their children
 - a. For their spiritual welfare. Genesis 17:18; 1 Chronicles 29:19.
 - b. When in temptation. Job 1:5.
 - c. When in sickness. 2 Samuel 12:16; Mark 5:23; John 4:46,49.
- 5. When Faithful
 - a. Are blessed by their children. Proverbs 31:28.
 - b. Leave a blessing to their children. Psalm 112:2; Proverbs 11:21; Isaiah 65:23.
- 6. Sins of, visited on their children. Exodus 20:5; Isaiah 14:20; Lamentations 5:7.
- 7. Negligence of, sorely punished. 1Sa 3:13.
- 8. When wicked
 - a. Instruct their children in evil. Jeremiah 9:14; 1 Peter 1:18.
 - b. Set a bad example to their children. Ezekiel 20:18; Amos 2:4.
- 9. Good - Some examples:
 - a. Abraham. Genesis 18:19.
 - b. Jacob. Genesis 44:20,30.
 - c. Joseph. Genesis 48:13-20.
 - d. Mother of Moses. Exodus 2:2,3.
 - e. Manoah. Judges 13:8.
 - f. Hannah. 1Sa 1:28.
 - g. David. 2 Samuel 18:5,33.
 - h. Shunammite. 2 Kings 4:19,20.
 - i. Job. Job 1:5.
 - j. Mother of Lemuel. Proverbs 31:1.
 - k. Nobleman. John 4:49.

- I. Lois and Eunice. 2 Timothy 1:5.
10. Bad - Some examples:
 - a. Mother of Micah . Judges 17:3.
 - b. Eli. 1Sa 3:13.
 - c. Saul. 1Sa 20:33.
 - d. Athaliah. 2 Chronicles 22:3.
 - e. Manasseh. 2 Chronicles 33:6.
 - f. Herodias. Mark 6:24.

Paschal Lamb, Typical Nature Of.

1. A type of Christ. Exodus 12:3; 1 Corinthians 5:7.
2. A male of the first year. Exodus 12:5; Isaiah 9:6.
3. Without blemish. Exodus 12:5; 1 Peter 1:19.
4. Taken out of the flock. Exodus 12:5; Hebrews 2:14,17.
5. Chosen before-hand. Exodus 12:3; 1 Peter 2:4.
6. Shut up four days that it might be closely examined. Exodus 12:6; John 8:46; 18:38.
7. Killed by the people. Exodus 12:6; Acts 2:23.
8. Killed at the place where the Lord put his name. Deuteronomy 16:2,5-7; 2 Chronicles 35:1; Luke 13:33.
9. Killed in the evening. Exodus 12:6; Mark 15:34,37.
10. Its blood to be shed. Exodus 12:7; Luke 22:20.
11. Blood of, sprinkled on lintel and door-posts. Exodus 12:22; Hebrews 9:13,14; 10:22; 1 Peter 1:2.
12. Blood of, not sprinkled on threshold. Exodus 12:7; Hebrews 10:29.
13. Not a bone of, broken. Exodus 12:46; John 19:36.
14. Not eaten raw. Exodus 12:9; 1 Corinthians 11:28,29.
15. Roasted with fire. Exodus 12:8; Psalm 22:14,15.
16. Eaten with bitter herbs. Exodus 12:8; Zechariah 12:10.
17. Eaten with unleavened bread. Exodus 12:39; 1 Corinthians 5:7,8; 2 Corinthians 1:12.
18. Eaten in haste. Exodus 12:11; Hebrews 6:18.
19. Eaten with the loins girt. Exodus 12:11; Luke 12:35; Ephesians 6:14; 1 Peter 1:13.
20. Eaten with staff in hand. Exodus 12:11; Psalm 23:4.
21. Eaten with shoes on. Exodus 12:11; Ephesians 6:15.
22. Not taken out of the house. Exodus 12:46; Ephesians 3:17.
23. What remained of it till morning to be burned. Exodus 12:10; Matthew 7:6; Luke 11:3.

Patience.

1. God, is the God of. Romans 15:5.
2. Christ, an example of. Isaiah 53:7; Acts 8:32; Matthew 27:14.
3. Enjoined. Tit 2:2; 2 Peter 1:6.
4. Should have its perfect work. James 1:4.
5. Trials of saints lead to. Romans 5:3; James 1:3.
6. Produces
 - a. Experience. Romans 5:4.
 - b. Hope. Romans 15:4.
7. Suffering with, for well-doing, is acceptable with God. 1 Peter 2:20.
8. To be exercised
 - a. Running the race set before us. Hebrews 12:1.
 - b. Bringing forth fruits. Luke 8:15.
 - c. Well-doing. Romans 2:7; Galatians 6:9.
 - d. Waiting for God. Psalm 37:7; 40:1.
 - e. Waiting for Christ. 1 Corinthians 1:7; 2 Thessalonians 3:5.
 - f. Waiting for the hope of the gospel. Romans 8:25; Galatians 5:5.
 - g. Waiting for God's salvation. Lamentations 3:26.
 - h. Bearing the yoke. Lamentations 3:27.
 - i. Tribulation. Luke 21:19; Romans 12:12.
9. Necessary to the inheritance of the promises. Hebrews 6:12; 10:36.
10. Exercise, towards all. 1 Thessalonians 5:14.
11. They who are in authority, should exercise. Matthew 18:26; Acts 26:3.
12. Ministers should follow after. 1 Timothy 6:11.
13. Ministers approved by. 2 Corinthians 6:4.
14. Should be accompanied by
 - a. Godliness. 2 Peter 1:6.
 - b. Faith. 2 Thessalonians 1:4; Hebrews 6:12; Revelation 13:10.
 - c. Temperance. 2 Peter 1:6.
 - d. Long-suffering. Colossians 1:11.
 - e. Joyfulness. Colossians 1:11.

15. Saints strengthened to all. Colossians 1:11.
16. Commended. Ecclesiastes 7:8; Revelation 2:2,3.
17. Illustrated. James 5:7.
18. Some examples:
 - a. Job. Job 1:21; James 5:11.
 - b. Simeon. Luke 2:25.
 - c. Paul. 2 Timothy 3:10.
 - d. Abraham. Hebrews 6:15.
 - e. Prophets. James 5:10.
 - f. John. Revelation 1:9.

Peace.

1. God is the author of. Psalm 147:14; Isaiah 45:7; 1 Corinthians 14:33.
2. Results from
 - a. Heavenly wisdom. James 3:17.
 - b. The government of Christ. Isaiah 2:4.
 - c. Praying for rulers. 1 Timothy 2:2.
 - d. Seeking the peace of those with whom we dwell. Jeremiah 29:7.
3. Necessary to the enjoyment of life. Psalm 34:12,14; 1 Peter 3:10,11.
4. God bestows upon those who
 - a. Obey him. Leviticus 26:6.
 - b. Please him. Psalm 16:7.
 - c. Endure his chastisements. Job 5:17,23,24.
5. Is a bond of union. Ephesians 4:3.
6. The fruit of righteousness should be sown in. James 3:18.
7. The church shall enjoy. Psalm 125:5; 128:6; Isaiah 2:4; Hosea 2:18.
8. Saints should
 - a. Love. Zechariah 8:19.
 - b. Seek. Psalm 34:14; 1 Peter 3:11.
 - c. Follow. 2 Timothy 2:22.
 - d. Follow the things which make for. Romans 14:19.
 - e. Cultivate. Psalm 120:7.
 - f. Speak. Es 10:3.
 - g. Live in. 2 Corinthians 13:11.
 - h. Have, with each other. Mark 9:50; 1 Thessalonians 5:13.
 - i. Endeavour to have will all men. Romans 12:18; Hebrews 12:14.
9. Pray for that of the church. Psalm 122:6-8.
10. Exhort others to. Genesis 45:24.
11. Ministers should exhort to. 2 Thessalonians 3:12.
12. Advantages of. Proverbs 17:1; Ecclesiastes 4:6.
13. Blessedness of. Psalm 133:1.
14. Blessedness of promoting. Matthew 5:9.
15. The wicked
 - a. Hypocritically speak. Psalm 28:3.
 - b. Speak not. Psalm 35:20.
 - c. Enjoy not. Isaiah 48:22; Ezekiel 7:25.
 - d. Opposed to. Psalm 120:7.
 - e. Hate. Psalm 120:6.
16. Shall abound in the latter days. Isaiah 2:4; 11:13; 32:18.
17. Some examples:
 - a. Abraham. Genesis 13:8,9.
 - b. Abimelech. Genesis 26:29.
 - c. Mordecai. Es 10:3.
 - d. David. Psalm 120:7.

Peace Offerings.

1. A male or female of herd or flock. Leviticus 3:1,6,12.
2. The offerer required
 - a. To give it freely. Leviticus 19:5.
 - b. To bring it himself. Leviticus 7:29,30.
 - c. To lay his hand upon its head. Leviticus 3:2,8,13.
 - d. To kill it at tabernacle door. Leviticus 3:2; 8:13.
3. Required to be perfect and free from blemish. Leviticus 3:1,6; 22:21.
4. The priest
 - a. Prepared. Ezekiel 46:2.

- b. Sprinkled the blood on the altar. Leviticus 3:2,8,13.
 - c. Offered the inside fat, &c by fire. Leviticus 3:3,4,9,10.
 - d. Laid it upon the daily burnt offering to be consumed with it. Leviticus 3:5; 6:12,13.
 - e. Waved the breast as a wave-offering. Exodus 29:26,28; Leviticus 7:29,30.
 - f. Heaved the right shoulder as an heave-offering. Exodus 29:22-27.
 - g. Had the shoulder and breast as his portion. Exodus 29:28; Leviticus 7:31-34.
 - h. An offering most acceptable. Leviticus 3:5,16.
 - i. Generally accompanied by a burnt-offering. Judges 21:4; 1Sa 10:8; 1Ki 3:15.
 - j. Often accompanied by a sin-offering. Leviticus 23:19.
5. Was offered
- a. As a thanksgiving-offering. Leviticus 7:12,13.
 - b. As a votive offering. Leviticus 7:16.
 - c. For reconciliation. Ezekiel 45:15; Ephesians 2:13,14.
 - d. For confirming the legal covenant. Exodus 24:5.
 - e. At consecration of priests. Exodus 29:22,29.
 - f. For the people at large. Leviticus 9:4.
 - g. At expiration of Nazarite's vow. Numbers 6:14.
 - h. At all the festivals. Numbers 10:10.
 - i. At dedication of tabernacle. Numbers 7:17,23.
 - j. At dedication of temple. 1Ki 8:62-64.
 - k. At coronation of kings. 1Sa 11:15.
 - l. By Joshua after his victories. Joshua 8:31.
 - m. By Israel after their defeat. Judges 20:26.
 - n. By David on bringing up the ark. 2 Samuel 6:17.
 - o. By David after the plague. 2 Samuel 24:25.
 - p. By Solomon three times a year. 1Ki 9:25.
 - q. By Manasseh on repairing and restoring the altar. 2 Chronicles 33:15,16.
6. If a thanksgiving offering to be eaten the day offered. Leviticus 7:15.
7. If a votive offering to be eaten the same day or the next. Leviticus 7:16,17; 19:6-8.
8. To be eaten before the Lord. Deuteronomy 12:17,18.
9. No unclean person to eat of. Leviticus 7:20,21.

Peace, Spiritual.

- 1. God is the God of. Romans 15:33; 2 Corinthians 13:11; 1 Thessalonians 5:23; Hebrews 13:20.
- 2. God ordains. Isaiah 26:12.
- 3. God speaks, to his saints. Psalm 85:8.
- 4. Christ is the Lord of. 2 Thessalonians 3:16.
- 5. Christ is the prince of. Isaiah 9:6.
- 6. Christ gives. 2 Thessalonians 3:16.
- 7. Christ guides into the way of. Luke 1:79.
- 8. Christ is our. Ephesians 2:14.
- 9. Is through the atonement of Christ. Isaiah 53:5; Ephesians 2:14,15; Colossians 1:20.
- 10. Bequeathed by Christ. John 14:27.
- 11. Preached
 - a. By Christ. Ephesians 2:17.
 - b. Through Christ. Acts 10:36.
 - c. By ministers. Isaiah 52:7; Romans 10:15.
- 12. Announced by angels. Luke 2:14.
- 13. Follows upon justification. Romans 5:1.
- 14. A fruit of the Spirit. Romans 14:17; Galatians 5:22.
- 15. Divine wisdom is the way of. Proverbs 3:17.
- 16. Accompanies
 - a. Faith. Romans 15:13.
 - b. Righteousness. Isaiah 32:17.
 - c. Acquaintance with God. Job 22:21.
 - d. The love of God's law. Psalm 119:165.
 - e. Spiritual-mindedness. Romans 8:6.
- 17. Established by covenant. Isaiah 54:10; Ezekiel 34:25; Malachi 2:5.
- 18. Promised to
 - a. The Church. Isaiah 66:12.
 - b. The Gentiles. Zechariah 9:10.
 - c. Saints. Psalm 72:3,7; Isaiah 55:12.
 - d. The meek. Psalm 37:11.
 - e. Those who confide in God. Isaiah 26:3.
 - f. Returning backsliders. Isaiah 57:18,19.
- 19. We should love. Zechariah 8:19.

20. The benediction of ministers should be. Numbers 6:26; Luke 10:5.
21. Saints
 - a. Have in Christ. John 16:33.
 - b. Have, with God. Isaiah 27:5; Romans 5:1.
 - c. Enjoy. Psalm 119:165.
 - d. Repose in. Psalm 4:8.
 - e. Blessed with. Psalm 29:11.
 - f. Kept in perfect. Isaiah 26:3.
 - g. Ruled by. Colossians 3:15.
 - h. Kept by. Philippians 4:7.
 - i. Die in. Psalm 37:37; Luke 2:29.
 - j. Wish, to each other. Galatians 6:16; Philippians 1:2; Colossians 1:2; 1 Thessalonians 1:1.
22. Of saints
 - a. Great. Psalm 119:165; Isaiah 54:13.
 - b. Abundant. Psalm 72:7; Jeremiah 33:6.
 - c. Secure. Job 34:29.
 - d. Passes all understanding. Philippians 4:7.
 - e. Consummated after death. Isaiah 57:2.
23. The gospel is good tidings of. Romans 10:15.
24. The wicked
 - a. Know not the way of. Isaiah 57:2; Romans 3:17.
 - b. Know not the things of. Luke 19:42.
 - c. Promise, to themselves. Deuteronomy 29:19.
 - d. Are promised, by false teachers. Jeremiah 6:14.
 - e. There is none for. Isaiah 48:22; 57:21.
25. Supports under trials. John 14:27; 16:33.

Perfection.

1. Is of God. Psalm 18:32; 138:8.
2. All saints have, in Christ. 1 Corinthians 2:6; Philippians 3:15; Colossians 2:10.
3. God's perfection the standard of. Matthew 5:48.
4. Implies
 - a. Entire devotion. Matthew 19:21.
 - b. Purity and holiness in speech. James 3:2.
5. Saints commanded to aim at. Genesis 17:1; Deuteronomy 18:13.
6. Saints claim not. Job 9:20; Philippians 3:12.
7. Saints follow after. Proverbs 4:18; Philippians 3:12.
8. Ministers appointed to lead saints to. Ephesians 4:12; Colossians 1:28.
9. Exhortation to. 2 Corinthians 7:1; 13:11.
10. Impossibility of attaining to. 2 Chronicles 6:36; Psalm 119:96.
11. The word of God is
 - a. The rule of. James 1:25.
 - b. Designed to lead us to. 2 Timothy 3:16,17.
12. Charity is the bond of. Colossians 3:14.
13. Patience leads to. James 1:4.
14. Pray for. Hebrews 13:20,21; 1 Peter 5:10.
15. The Church shall attain to. John 17:23; Ephesians 4:13.
16. Blessedness of. Psalm 37:37; Proverbs 2:21.

Persecution.

1. Christ suffered. Psalm 69:26; John 5:16.
2. Christ voluntarily submitted to. Isaiah 50:6.
3. Christ was patient under. Isaiah 53:7.
4. Saints may expect. Mark 10:30; Luke 21:12; John 15:20.
5. Saints suffer, for the sake of God. Jeremiah 15:15.
6. Of saints, is a persecution of Christ. Zechariah 2:8; Acts 9:4,5.
7. All that live godly in Christ, shall suffer. 2 Timothy 3:12.
8. Originates
 - a. Ignorance of God and Christ. John 16:3.
 - b. Hated to God and Christ. John 15:20,24.
 - c. Hatred to the gospel. Matthew 13:21.
 - d. Pride. Psalm 10:2.
 - e. Mistaken zeal. Acts 13:50; 26:9-11.
9. Is inconsistent with the spirit of the gospel. Matthew 26:52.
10. Men by nature addicted to. Galatians 4:29.

11. Preacher of the gospel subject to. Galatians 5:11.
12. Is sometimes to death. Acts 22:4.
13. God forsakes not his saints under. 2 Corinthians 4:9.
14. God delivers out of. Daniel 3:25,28; 2 Corinthians 1:10; 2 Timothy 3:11.
15. Cannot separated from Christ. Romans 8:35.
16. Lawful means may be used to escape. Matthew 2:13; 10:23; 12:14,15.
17. Saints suffering, should
 - a. Commit themselves to God. 1 Peter 4:19.
 - b. Exhibit patience. 1 Corinthians 4:12.
 - c. Rejoice. Matthew 5:12; 1 Peter 4:13.
 - d. Glorify God. 1 Peter 4:16.
 - e. Pray for deliverance. Psalm 7:1; 119:86.
 - f. Pray for those who inflict. Matthew 5:44.
 - g. Return blessing for. Romans 12:14.
18. The hope of future blessedness supports under. 1 Corinthians 15:19,32; Hebrews 10:34,35.
19. Blessedness of enduring, for Christ's sake. Matthew 5:10; Luke 6:22.
20. Pray for those suffering. 2 Thessalonians 3:2.
21. Hypocrites cannot endure. Matthew 4:17.
22. False teachers shrink from. Galatians 6:12.
23. The wicked
 - a. Addicted to. Psalm 10:2; 69:26.
 - b. Active in. Psalm 143:3; Lamentations 4:19.
 - c. Encourage each other in. Psalm 71:11.
 - d. Rejoice in its success. Psalm 13:4; Revelation 11:10.
 - e. Punishment for. Psalm 7:13; 2 Thessalonians 1:6.
 - f. Illustrated. Matthew 21:33-39.
24. Spirit of-Some examples:
 - a. Pharaoh &c. Exodus 1:8-14.
 - b. Saul. 1Sa 26:18.
 - c. Jezebel. 1Ki 19:2.
 - d. Zedekiah &c. Jeremiah 38:4-6.
 - e. Chaldeans. Daniel 3:8-30.
 - f. Pharisees. Matthew 12:14.
 - g. Jews. John 5:16; 1 Thessalonians 2:15.
 - h. Herod. Acts 12:1.
 - i. Gentiles. Acts 14:5.
 - j. Paul. Philippians 3:6; 1 Timothy 1:13.
25. Suffering of-Some examples:
 - a. Micaiah. 1Ki 22:27.
 - b. David. Psalm 119:161.
 - c. Jeremiah. Jeremiah 32:2.
 - d. Daniel. Daniel 6:5-17.
 - e. Peter &c. Acts 4:3.
 - f. Apostles. Acts 5:18.
 - g. The Prophets. Acts 7:52.
 - h. The Church. Acts 8:1.
 - i. Paul and Barnabas. Acts 13:50.
 - j. Paul and Silas. Acts 16:23.
 - k. Hebrews. Hebrews 10:33.
 - l. Saints of old. Hebrews 11:36.

Perseverance.

1. An evidence of reconciliation with God. Colossians 1:21-23.
2. An evidence of belonging to Christ. John 8:31; Hebrews 3:6,14.
3. A characteristic of saints. Proverbs 4:18.
4. To be manifested in
 - a. Seeking God. 1 Chronicles 16:11.
 - b. Waiting upon god. Hosea 12:6.
 - c. Prayer. Romans 12:12; Ephesians 6:18.
 - d. Well-doing. Romans 2:7; 2 Thessalonians 3:13.
 - e. Continuing in the faith. Acts 14:22; Colossians 1:23; 2 Timothy 4:7.
 - f. Holding fast hope. Hebrews 3:6.
5. Maintained through
 - a. The power of God. Psalm 37:24; Philippians 1:6.
 - b. The power of Christ. John 10:28.
 - c. The intercession of Christ. Luke 22:31,32; John 17:11.

- d. The fear of God. Jeremiah 32:40.
- e. Faith. 1 Peter 1:5.
- 6. Promised to saints. Job 17:9.
- 7. Leads to increase of knowledge. John 8:31,32.
- 8. In well-doing
 - a. Leads to assurance of hope. Hebrews 6:10,11.
 - b. Is not in vain. 1 Corinthians 15:58; Galatians 6:9.
- 9. Ministers should exhort to. Acts 13:43; 14:22.
- 10. Encouragement to. Hebrews 12:2,3.
- 11. Promises to. Matthew 10:22; 24:13; Revelation 2:26-28.
- 12. Blessedness of. James 1:25.
- 13. Want of
 - a. Excludes from the benefits of the gospel. Hebrews 6:4-6.
 - b. Punished. John 15:6; Romans 11:22.
 - c. Illustrated. Mark 4:5,17.

Pilgrims and Strangers.

- 1. Described. John 17:16.
- 2. Saints are called to be. Genesis 12:1; Acts 7:3; Luke 14:26,27,33.
- 3. All saints are. Psalm 39:12; 1 Peter 1:1.
- 4. Saints confess themselves. 1 Chronicles 29:15; Psalm 39:12; 119:19; Hebrews 11:13.
- 5. As saints they
 - a. Have the example of Christ. Luke 9:58.
 - b. Are strengthened by God. Deuteronomy 33:25; Psalm 84:6,7.
 - c. Are actuated by faith. Hebrews 11:9.
 - d. Have their faces toward Zion. Jeremiah 50:5.
 - e. Keep the promised in view. Hebrews 11:13.
 - f. Forsake all for Christ. Matthew 19:27.
 - g. Look for a heavenly country. Hebrews 11:16.
 - h. Look for a heavenly city. Hebrews 11:10.
 - i. Pass their sojourning in fear. 1 Peter 1:17.
 - j. Rejoice in the statutes of God. Psalm 119:54.
 - k. Pray for direction. Psalm 43:3; Jeremiah 50:5.
 - l. Have a heavenly conversation. Philippians 3:20.
 - m. Hate worldly fellowship. Psalm 120:5,6.
 - n. Are not mindful of this world. Hebrews 11:15.
 - o. Are not at home in this world. Hebrews 11:9.
 - p. Shine as lights in the world. Philippians 2:15.
 - q. Invite others to go with them. Numbers 10:29.
 - r. Are exposed to persecution. Psalm 120:5-7; John 17:14.
 - s. Should abstain from fleshly lusts. 1 Peter 2:11.
 - t. Should have their treasure in heaven. Matthew 6:19; Luke 12:33; Colossians 3:1,2.
 - u. Should not be over anxious about worldly things. Matthew 6:25.
 - v. Long for their pilgrimage to end. Psalm 55:6; 2 Corinthians 5:1-8.
 - w. Die in faith. Hebrews 11:13.
 - x. The world is not worthy of. Hebrews 11:38.
- 6. God is not ashamed to be called their God. Hebrews 11:16.
- 7. Typified in Israel. Exodus 6:4; 12:11.
- 8. Some examples:
 - a. Abraham. Genesis 23:4; Acts 7:4,5.
 - b. Jacob. Genesis 47:9.
 - c. Saints of old. 1 Chronicles 29:15; Hebrews 11:13,38.
 - d. David. Psalm 39:12.
 - e. The Apostles. Matthew 19:27.

Poor, The.

- 1. Made by God. Job 34:19; Proverbs 22:2.
- 2. Are such by God's appointment. 1Sa 2:7; Job 1:21.
- 3. Condition of, often results from
 - a. Sloth. Proverbs 20:13.
 - b. Bad company. Proverbs 28:19.
 - c. Drunkenness and gluttony. Proverbs 23:21.
- 4. God
 - a. Regards equally with the rich. Job 34:19.
 - b. Forgets not. Psalm 9:18.

- c. Hears. Psalm 69:33; Isaiah 41:17.
- d. Maintains the right of. Psalm 140:12.
- e. Delivers. Job 36:15; Psalm 35:10.
- f. Protects. Psalm 12:5; 109:31.
- g. Exalts. 1Sa 2:8; Psalm 107:41.
- h. Provides for. Psalm 68:10; 146:7.
- i. Despises not the prayer of. Psalm 102:17.
- j. Is the refuge of. Psalm 14:6.
- 5. Shall never cease out of the land. Deuteronomy 15:11; Zep 3:12; Matthew 26:11.
- 6. May be
 - a. Rich in faith. James 2:5.
 - b. Liberal. Mark 12:42; 2 Corinthians 9:12.
 - c. Wise. Proverbs 28:11.
 - d. Upright. Proverbs 19:1.
- 7. Christ lived as one of. Matthew 8:20.
- 8. Christ preached to. Luke 4:18.
- 9. Christ delivers. Psalm 72:12.
- 10. Offerings of, acceptable to God. Mark 12:42-44; 2 Corinthians 8:2,12.
- 11. Should
 - a. Rejoice in God. Isaiah 29:19.
 - b. Hope in God. Job 5:16.
 - c. Commit themselves to God. Psalm 10:14.
 - d. When converted, rejoice in their exaltation. James 1:9.
 - e. Provided for under the Law. Exodus 23:11; Leviticus 19:9,10.
- 12. Neglect towards is
 - a. A neglect of Christ. Matthew 25:42-45.
 - b. Inconsistent with love to God. 1 John 3:17.
 - c. A proof of unbelief. James 2:15-17.
- 13. Rob not. Proverbs 22:22.
- 14. Wrong not in judgement. Exodus 23:6.
- 15. Take no usury from. Leviticus 25:36.
- 16. Harden not the heart against. Deuteronomy 15:7.
- 17. Shut not the hand against. Deuteronomy 15:7.
- 18. Rule not, with vigour. Leviticus 25:39,43.
- 19. Oppress not. Deuteronomy 24:14; Zechariah 7:10.
- 20. Despise not. Proverbs 14:21; James 2:2-4.
- 21. Relive. Leviticus 25:35; Matthew 19:21.
- 22. Defend. Psalm 82:3,4.
- 23. Do justice to. Psalm 82:3; Jeremiah 22:3,16.
- 24. A care for
 - a. Is characteristic of saints. Psalm 112:9; 2 Corinthians 9:9; Proverbs 29:7.
 - b. Is a fruit of repentance. Luke 3:11.
 - c. Should be urged. 2 Corinthians 8:7,8; Galatians 2:10.
- 25. Give to
 - a. Not grudgingly. Deuteronomy 15:10; 2 Corinthians 9:7.
 - b. Liberally. Deuteronomy 14:29; 15:8,11.
 - c. Cheerfully. 2 Corinthians 8:12; 9:7.
 - d. Without ostentation. Matthew 6:1.
 - e. Specially if saints. Romans 12:13; Galatians 6:10.
 - f. Pray for. Psalm 74:19,21.
- 26. They who in faith, believe
 - a. Are happy. Proverbs 14:21.
 - b. Are blessed. Deuteronomy 15:10; Psalm 41:1; Proverbs 22:9; Acts 20:35.
 - c. Have the favour of God. Hebrews 13:16.
 - d. Have promises. Proverbs 28:27; Luke 14:13,14.
- 27. By oppressing, God is reproached. Proverbs 14:31.
- 28. By mocking, God is reproached. Proverbs 17:5.
- 29. The wicked
 - a. Care not for. John 12:6.
 - b. Oppress. Job 24:4-10; Ezekiel 18:12.
 - c. Vex. Ezekiel 22:20.
 - d. Regard not the cause of. Proverbs 29:7.
 - e. Sell. Amos 2:6.
 - f. Crush. Amos 4:1.
 - g. Tread down. Amos 5:11.
 - h. Grind the faces of. Isaiah 3:15.
 - i. Devour. Habakkuk 3:14.

- j. Persecute. Psalm 10:2.
- k. Defraud. Amos 8:5,6.
- l. Despise the counsel of. Psalm 14:6.
- 30. Guilt of defrauding. James 5:4.
- 31. Punishment for
 - a. Oppressing. Proverbs 22:16; Ezekiel 22:29,31.
 - b. Spoiling. Isaiah 3:13-15; Ezekiel 18:13.
 - c. Refusing to assist. Job 22:7,10; Proverbs 21:13.
 - d. Acting unjustly towards. Job 20:19,29; 22:6,10; Isaiah 10:1-3; Amos 5:11,12.
- 32. Oppression of-Illustrated. 2 Samuel 12:1-6.
- 33. Care for-Illustrated. Luke 10:33-35.
- 34. Some examples:
 - a. Gideon. Judges 6:15.
 - b. Ruth. Ru 2:2.
 - c. Widow of Zarephath. 1Ki 17:12.
 - d. Prophet's widow. 2 Kings 4:2.
 - e. Saints of old. Hebrews 11:37.
- 35. Regard for-Some examples:
 - a. Boaz. Ru 2:14.
 - b. Job. Job 29:12-16.
 - c. Nebuzaradan. Jeremiah 39:10.
 - d. Zacchaeus. Luke 19:8.
 - e. Peter and John. Acts 3:6.
 - f. Dorcas. Acts 9:36,39.
 - g. Cornelius. Acts 10:2.
 - h. Church at Antioch. Acts 11:29,30.
 - i. Paul. Romans 15:25.
 - j. Churches of Macedonia and Achaia. Romans 15:26; 2 Corinthians 8:1-5.

Power of Christ, The.

- 1. As the Son of God, is the power of God. John 5:17-19; 10:28-30.
- 2. As man, is from the Father. Acts 10:38.
- 3. Described as
 - a. Supreme. Ephesians 1:20,21; 1 Peter 3:22.
 - b. Unlimited. Matthew 28:18.
 - c. Over all flesh. John 17:2.
 - d. Over all things. John 3:35; Ephesians 1:22.
 - e. Glorious. 2 Thessalonians 1:9.
 - f. Everlasting. 1 Timothy 6:16.
- 4. Is able to subdue all things. Philippians 3:21.
- 5. Exhibited in
 - a. Creation. John 1:3,10; Colossians 1:16.
 - b. Upholding all things. Colossians 1:17; Hebrews 1:3.
 - c. Salvation. Isaiah 63:1; Hebrews 7:25.
 - d. His teaching. Matthew 7:28,29; Luke 4:32.
 - e. Working miracles. Matthew 8:27; Luke 5:17.
 - f. Enabling others to work miracles. Matthew 10:1; Mark 16:17,18; Luke 10:17.
 - g. Forgiving sins. Matthew 9:6; Acts 5:31.
 - h. Giving spiritual life. John 5:21,25,26.
 - i. Giving eternal life. John 17:2.
 - j. Raising the dead. John 5:28,29.
 - k. Raising himself from the dead. John 2:19-21; 10:18.
 - l. Overcoming the world. John 16:33.
 - m. Overcoming Satan. Colossians 2:15; Hebrews 2:14.
 - n. Destroying the works of Satan. 1 John 3:8.
- 6. Ministers should make known. 2 Peter 1:16.
- 7. Saints
 - a. Made willingly by. Psalm 110:3.
 - b. Helped by. Hebrews 2:18.
 - c. Strengthened by. Philippians 4:13; 2 Timothy 4:17.
 - d. Preserved by. 2 Timothy 1:12; 4:18.
 - e. Bodies of, shall be changed by. Philippians 3:21.
- 8. Rests upon saints. 2 Corinthians 12:9.
- 9. Present in the assembly of saints. 1 Corinthians 5:4.
- 10. Shall be specially manifested at his second coming. Mark 13:26; 2 Peter 1:16.
- 11. Shall subdue all power. 1 Corinthians 15:24.

12. The wicked shall be destroyed by. Psalm 2:9; Isaiah 11:4; 63:3; 2 Thessalonians 1:9.

Power of God, The.

1. Is one of his attributes. Psalm 62:11.
2. Expressed by the
 - a. Voice of God. Psalm 29:3,5; 68:33.
 - b. Finger of God. Exodus 8:19; Psalm 8:3.
 - c. Hand of God. Exodus 9:3,15; Isaiah 48:13.
 - d. Arm of God. Job 40:9; Isaiah 52:10.
 - e. Thunder of his power. Job 26:14.
3. Described as
 - a. Great. Psalm 79:11; Nahum 1:3.
 - b. Strong. Psalm 89:13; 136:12.
 - c. Glorious. Exodus 15:6; Isaiah 63:12.
 - d. Mighty. Job 9:4; Psalm 89:13.
 - e. Everlasting. Isaiah 26:4; Romans 1:20.
 - f. Sovereign. Romans 9:21.
 - g. Effectual. Isaiah 43:13; Ephesians 3:7.
 - h. Irresistible. Deuteronomy 32:39; Daniel 4:35.
 - i. Incomparable. Exodus 15:11,12; Deuteronomy 3:24; Job 40:9; Psalm 89:8.
 - j. Unsearchable. Job 5:9; 9:10.
 - k. Incomprehensible. Job 26:14; Ecclesiastes 3:11.
4. All things possible to. Matthew 19:26.
5. Nothing too hard for. Genesis 18:14; Jeremiah 32:27.
6. Can save by many or by few. 1Sa 14:6.
7. Is the source of all strength. 1 Chronicles 29:12; Psalm 68:35.
8. Exhibited in
 - a. Creation. Psalm 102:25; Jeremiah 10:12.
 - b. Establishing and governing all things. Psalm 65:6; 66:7.
 - c. The miracles of Christ. Luke 11:20.
 - d. The resurrection of Christ. 2 Corinthians 13:4; Colossians 2:12.
 - e. The resurrection of saints. 1 Corinthians 6:14.
 - f. Making the gospel effectual. Romans 1:16; 1 Corinthians 1:18,24.
 - g. Delivering his people. Psalm 106:8.
 - h. The destruction of the wicked. Exodus 9:16; Romans 9:22.
9. Saints
 - a. Long for exhibitions. Psalm 63:1,2.
 - b. Have confidence in. Jeremiah 20:11.
 - c. Receive increase of grace by. 2 Corinthians 9:8.
 - d. Strengthened by. Ephesians 6:10; Colossians 1:11.
 - e. Upheld by. Psalm 37:17; Isaiah 41:10.
 - f. Supported in affliction by. 2 Corinthians 6:7; 2 Timothy 1:8.
 - g. Delivered by. Nehemiah 1:10; Daniel 3:17.
 - h. Exalted by. Job 36:22.
 - i. Kept by, to salvation. 1 Peter 1:5.
10. Exerted in behalf of saints. 2 Chronicles 16:9.
11. Works in, and for saints. 2 Corinthians 13:4; Ephesians 1:19; 3:20.
12. The faith of saints stands in. 1 Corinthians 2:5.
13. Should be
 - a. Acknowledged. 1 Chronicles 29:11; Isaiah 33:13.
 - b. Pleaded in prayer. Psalm 79:11; Matthew 6:13.
 - c. Feared. Jeremiah 5:22; Matthew 10:28.
 - d. Magnified. Psalm 21:13; Jude 1:25.
14. Efficiency of ministers is through. 1 Corinthians 3:6-8; Galatians 2:8; Ephesians 3:7.
15. Is a ground of trust. Isaiah 26:4; Romans 4:21.
16. The wicked
 - a. Know not. Matthew 22:29.
 - b. Have against them. Ezra 8:22.
 - c. Shall be destroyed by. Luke 12:5.
17. The heavenly host magnify. Revelation 4:11; 5:13; 11:17.

Power of the Holy Spirit, The.

1. Is the power of God. Matthew 12:28; Luke 11:20.
2. Christ commenced his ministry in. Luke 4:14.
3. Christ wrought his miracles by. Matthew 12:28.

4. Exhibited in
 - a. Creation. Genesis 1:2; Job 26:13; Psalm 104:30.
 - b. The conception of Christ. Luke 1:35.
 - c. Raising Christ from the dead. 1 Peter 3:18.
 - d. Giving spiritual life. Ezekiel 37:11-14; Romans 8:11.
 - e. Working miracles. Romans 15:19.
 - f. Making the gospel efficacious. 1 Corinthians 2:4; 1 Thessalonians 1:5.
 - g. Overcoming all difficulties. Zechariah 4:6,7.
 - h. Promised by the Father. Luke 24:49.
 - i. Promised by Christ. Acts 1:8.
5. Saints
 - a. Upheld by. Psalm 51:12.
 - b. Strengthened by. Ephesians 3:16.
 - c. Enable to speak the truth boldly by. Micah 3:8; Acts 6:5,10; 2 Timothy 1:7,8.
 - d. Helped in prayer by. Romans 8:26.
 - e. Abound in hope by. Romans 15:13.
6. Qualifies ministers. Luke 24:49; Acts 1:8.
7. God's word the instrument of. Ephesians 6:17.

Praise.

1. God is worthy of. 2 Samuel 22:4.
2. Christ is worthy of. Revelation 5:12.
3. God is glorified by. Psalm 22:23; 50:23.
4. Offered to Christ. John 12:13.
5. Acceptable through Christ. Hebrews 13:15.
6. Is due to God on account of
 - a. His majesty. Psalm 96:1,6; Isaiah 24:14.
 - b. His glory. Psalm 138:5; Ezekiel 3:12.
 - c. His excellency. Exodus 15:7; Psalm 148:13.
 - d. His greatness. 1 Chronicles 16:25; Psalm 145:3.
 - e. His holiness. Exodus 15:11; Isaiah 6:3.
 - f. His wisdom. Daniel 2:20; Jude 1:25.
 - g. His power. Psalm 21:13.
 - h. His goodness. Psalm 107:8; 118:1; 136:1; Jeremiah 33:11.
 - i. His mercy. 2 Chronicles 20:21; Psalm 89:1; 118:1-4; 136:1-26.
 - j. His loving-kindness and truth. Psalm 138:2.
 - k. His faithfulness and truth. Isaiah 25:1.
 - l. His salvation. Psalm 18:46; Isaiah 35:10; 61:10; Luke 1:68,69.
 - m. His wonderful works. Psalm 89:5; 150:2; Isaiah 25:1.
 - n. His consolation. Psalm 42:5; Isaiah 12:1.
 - o. His judgement. Psalm 101:1.
 - p. His counsel. Psalm 16:7; Jeremiah 32:19.
 - q. Fulfilling of his promises. 1Ki 8:56.
 - r. Pardon of sin. Psalm 103:1-3; Hosea 14:2.
 - s. Spiritual health. Psalm 103:3.
 - t. Constant preservation. Psalm 71:6-8.
 - u. Deliverance. Psalm 40:1-3; 124:6.
 - v. Protection. Psalm 28:7; 59:17.
 - w. Answering prayer. Psalm 28:6; 118:21.
 - x. The hope of glory. 1 Peter 1:3,4.
 - y. All spiritual blessings. Psalm 103:2; Ephesians 1:3.
 - (26) All temporal blessings. Psalm 104:1,14; 136:25.
 - (27) The continuance of blessings. Psalm 68:19.
7. Is obligatory upon
 - a. Angels. Psalm 103:20; 148:2.
 - b. Saints. Psalm 30:4; 149:5.
 - c. Gentiles. Psalm 117:1; Romans 15:11.
 - d. Children. Psalm 8:2; Matthew 21:16.
 - e. High and low. Psalm 148:1,11.
 - f. Young and old. Psalm 148:1,12.
 - g. Small and great. Revelation 19:5.
 - h. All men. Psalm 107:8; 145:21.
 - i. All creation. Psalm 148:1-10; 150:6.
8. Is good and comely. Psalm 33:1; 147:1.
9. Should be offered
 - a. With the understanding. Psalm 47:7; 1 Corinthians 14:15.

- b. With the soul. Psalm 103:1; 104:1,35.
- c. With the whole heart. Psalm 9:1; 111:1; 138:1.
- d. With uprightness of heart. Psalm 119:7.
- e. With the lips. Psalm 63:3; 119:171.
- f. With the mouth. Psalm 51:15; 63:5.
- g. With joy. Psalm 63:5; 98:4.
- h. With gladness. 2 Chronicles 29:30; Jeremiah 33:11.
- i. With thankfulness. 1 Chronicles 16:4; Nehemiah 12:24; Psalm 147:7.
- j. Continually. Psalm 35:28; 71:6.
- k. During life. Psalm 104:33.
- l. More and more. Psalm 71:14.
- m. Day and night. Revelation 4:8.
- n. Day by day. 2 Chronicles 30:21.
- o. For ever and ever. Psalm 145:1,2.
- p. Throughout the world. Psalm 113:3.
- q. In psalms and hymns &c. Psalm 105:2; Ephesians 5:19; Colossians 3:16.
- 10. Accompanied with musical instruments. 1 Chronicles 16:41,42; Psalm 150:3,5.
- 11. Is a part of public worship. Psalm 9:14; 100:4; 118:19,20; Hebrews 2:12.
- 12. Saints should
 - a. Show forth. Isaiah 43:21; 1 Peter 2:9.
 - b. Be endued with the spirit of. Isaiah 61:3.
 - c. Render, under affliction. Acts 16:25.
 - d. Glory in. 1 Chronicles 16:35.
 - e. Triumph in. Psalm 106:47.
 - f. Express their joy by. James 5:13.
 - g. Declare. Isaiah 42:12.
 - h. Invite others to. Psalm 34:3; 95:1.
 - i. Pray for ability to offer. Psalm 51:15; 119:175.
 - j. Posture suited to. 1 Chronicles 23:30; Nehemiah 9:5.
- 13. Called the
 - a. Fruit of the lips. Hebrews 13:15.
 - b. Voice of praise. Psalm 66:8.
 - c. Voice of triumph. Psalm 47:1.
 - d. Voice of melody. Isaiah 51:3.
 - e. Voice of a psalm. Psalm 98:5.
 - f. Garment of praise. Isaiah 61:3.
 - g. Sacrifice of praise. Hebrews 13:15.
 - h. Sacrifices of joy. Psalm 27:6.
 - i. Calves of the lips. Hosea 14:2.
- 14. The heavenly host engage in. Isaiah 6:3; Luke 2:13; Revelation 4:9-11; 5:12.
- 15. Some examples:
 - a. Melchizedek. Genesis 14:20.
 - b. Moses. Exodus 15:1-21.
 - c. Jethro. Exodus 18:10.
 - d. Israelites. 1 Chronicles 16:36.
 - e. David. 1 Chronicles 29:10-13; Psalm 119:164.
 - f. Priests and Levites. Ezra 3:10-11.
 - g. Ezra. Nehemiah 8:6.
 - h. Hezekiah. Isaiah 38:19.
 - i. Zacharias. Luke 1:64.
 - j. Shepherds. Luke 2:20.
 - k. Simeon. Luke 2:28.
 - l. Anna. Luke 2:38.
 - m. Multitudes. Luke 18:43.
 - n. Disciples. Luke 19:37,38.
 - o. The Apostles. Luke 24:53.
 - p. First converts. Acts 2:47.
 - q. Lame man. Acts 3:8.
 - r. Paul and Silas. Acts 16:25.

Prayer.

- 1. Commanded. Isaiah 55:6; Matthew 7:7; Philippians 4:6.
- 2. To be offered
 - a. To God. Psalm 5:2; Matthew 4:10.
 - b. To Christ. Luke 23:42; Acts 7:59.
 - c. To the Holy Spirit. 2 Thessalonians 3:5.

- d. Through Christ. Ephesians 2:18; Hebrews 10:19.
3. God hears. Psalm 10:17; 65:2.
4. God answers. Psalm 99:6; Isaiah 58:9.
5. Is described as
 - a. Bowing the knees. Ephesians 3:14.
 - b. Looking up. Psalm 5:3.
 - c. Lifting up the soul. Psalm 25:1.
 - d. Lifting up the heart. Lamentations 3:41.
 - e. Pouring out the heart. Psalm 62:8.
 - f. Pouring out the soul. 1Sa 1:15.
 - g. Calling upon the name of the Lord. Genesis 12:8; Psalm 116:4; Acts 22:16.
 - h. Crying to God. Psalm 27:7; 34:6.
 - i. Drawing near to God. Psalm 73:28; Hebrews 10:22.
 - j. Crying to heaven. 2 Chronicles 32:20.
 - k. Beseeching the Lord. Exodus 32:11.
 - l. Seeking to God. Job 8:5.
 - m. Seeking the face of the Lord. Psalm 27:8.
 - n. Making supplication. Job 8:5; Jeremiah 36:7.
6. Acceptable through Christ. John 14:13,14; 15:16; 16:23,24.
7. Ascends to heaven. 2 Chronicles 30:27; Revelation 5:8.
8. Quickening grace necessary to. Psalm 80:18.
9. The holy spirit
 - a. Promised as a Spirit of. Zechariah 12:10.
 - b. As the Spirit of adoptions, leads to. Romans 8:15; Galatians 4:6.
 - c. Helps our infirmities in. Romans 8:26.
10. An evidence of conversion. Acts 9:11.
11. Of the righteous, avails much. James 5:16.
12. Of the upright, a delight to God. Proverbs 15:8.
13. Should be offered up
 - a. In the Holy Spirit. Ephesians 6:18; Jude 1:20.
 - b. In faith. Matthew 21:22; James 1:6.
 - c. In full assurance of faith. Hebrews 10:22.
 - d. In a forgiving spirit. Matthew 6:12.
 - e. With the heart. Jeremiah 29:13; Lamentations 3:41.
 - f. With the whole heart. Psalm 119:58,145.
 - g. With preparation of heart. Job 11:13.
 - h. With a true heart. Hebrews 10:22.
 - i. With the soul. Psalm 42:4.
 - j. With the spirit and understanding. John 4:22-24; 1 Corinthians 14:15.
 - k. With confidence in God. Psalm 56:9; 86:7; 1 John 5:14.
 - l. With submission to God. Luke 22:42.
 - m. With unfeigned lips. Psalm 17:1.
 - n. With deliberation. Ecclesiastes 5:2.
 - o. With holiness. 1 Timothy 2:8.
 - p. With humility. 2 Chronicles 7:14; 33:12.
 - q. With truth. Psalm 145:18; John 4:24.
 - r. With desire to be heard. Nehemiah 1:6; Psalm 17:1; 55:1,2; 61:1.
 - s. With desire to be answered. Psalm 27:7; 102:2; 108:6; 143:1.
 - t. With boldness. Hebrews 4:16.
 - u. With earnestness. 1 Thessalonians 3:10; James 5:17.
 - v. With importunity. Genesis 32:26; Luke 11:8,9; 18:1-7.
 - w. Night and day. 1 Timothy 5:5.
 - x. Without ceasing. 1 Thessalonians 5:17.
 - y. Everywhere. 1 Timothy 2:8.
 - z. In everything. Philippians 4:6.
14. For temporal blessings. Genesis 28:20; Proverbs 30:8; Matthew 6:11.
15. For spiritual blessings. Matthew 6:33.
16. For mercy and grace to help in time of need. Hebrews 4:16.
17. Model for. Matthew 6:9-13.
18. Vain repetitions in, forbidden. Matthew 6:7.
19. Ostentation in, forbidden. Matthew 6:5.
20. Accompanied with
 - a. Repentance. 1Ki 8:33; Jeremiah 36:7.
 - b. Confession. Nehemiah 1:4,7; Daniel 9:4-11.
 - c. Self-abasement. Genesis 18:27.
 - d. Weeping. Jeremiah 31:9; Hosea 12:4.
 - e. Fasting. Nehemiah 1:4; Daniel 9:3; Acts 13:3.

- f. Watchfulness. Luke 21:36; 1 Peter 4:7.
- g. Praise. Psalm 66:17.
- h. Thanksgiving. Philippians 4:6; Colossians 4:2.
- 21. Plead in the
 - a. Promises of God. Genesis 32:9-12; Exodus 32:13; 1Ki 8:26; Psalm 119:49.
 - b. Covenant of God. Jeremiah 14:21.
 - c. Faithfulness of God. Psalm 143:1.
 - d. Mercy of God. Psalm 51:1; Daniel 9:18.
 - e. Righteousness of God. Daniel 9:16.
- 22. Rise early for. Psalm 5:3; 119:147.
- 23. Seek divine teaching for. Luke 11:1.
- 24. Faint not in. Luke 18:1.
- 25. Continue instant in. Romans 12:12.
- 26. Avoid hindrances in. 1 Peter 3:7.
- 27. Suitable in affliction. Isaiah 26:16; James 5:13.
- 28. Shortness of time a motive to. 1 Peter 4:7.
- 29. Postures in
 - a. Standing. 1Ki 8:22; Mark 11:25.
 - b. Bowing down. Psalm 95:6.
 - c. Kneeling. 2 Chronicles 6:13; Psalm 95:6; Luke 22:41; Acts 20:36.
 - d. Falling on the face. Numbers 16:22; Joshua 5:14; 1 Chronicles 21:16; Matthew 26:39.
 - e. Spreading forth the hands. Isaiah 1:15.
 - f. Lifting up the hands. Psalm 28:2; Lamentations 2:19; 1 Timothy 2:8.
- 30. The promises of God encourage to. Isaiah 65:24; Amos 5:4; Zechariah 13:9.
- 31. The promises of Christ encourage to. Luke 11:9,10; John 14:13,14.
- 32. Experience of past mercies an incentive to. Psalm 4:1; 112:2.

Prayer, Answers To.

- 1. God gives. Psalm 99:6; 118:5; 138:3.
- 2. Christ gives. John 4:10,14; 14:14.
- 3. Christ received. John 11:42; Hebrews 5:7.
- 4. Granted
 - a. Through the grace of God. Isaiah 30:19.
 - b. Sometimes immediately. Isaiah 65:24; Daniel 9:21,23; 10:12.
 - c. Sometimes after delay. Luke 18:7.
 - d. Sometimes differently from our desire. 2 Corinthians 12:8,9.
 - e. Beyond expectation. Jeremiah 33:3; Ephesians 3:20.
- 5. Promised. Isaiah 58:9; Jeremiah 29:12; Matthew 7:7.
- 6. Promised especially in times of trouble. Psalm 50:15; 91:15.
- 7. Received by those who
 - a. Seek God. Psalm 34:4.
 - b. Seek God with all the heart. Jeremiah 29:12,13.
 - c. Wait upon God. Psalm 40:1.
 - d. Return to God. 2 Chronicles 7:14; Job 22:23,27.
 - e. Ask in faith. Matthew 21:11; James 5:15.
 - f. Ask in the name of Christ. John 14:13.
 - g. Ask according to God's will. 1 John 5:14.
 - h. Call upon God in truth. Psalm 145:18.
 - i. Fear God. Psalm 145:19.
 - j. Set their love upon God. Psalm 91:14,15.
 - k. Keep God's commandments. 1 John 3:22.
 - l. Call upon God under oppression. Isaiah 19:20.
 - m. Call upon God under affliction. Psalm 18:6; 106:44; Isaiah 30:19,20.
 - n. Abide in Christ. John 15:7.
 - o. Humble themselves. 2 Chronicles 7:14; Psalm 9:12.
 - p. Are righteous. Psalm 34:15; James 5:16.
 - q. Are poor and needy. Isaiah 41:17.
- 8. Saints
 - a. Are assured of. 1 John 5:15.
 - b. Love God for. Psalm 116:1.
 - c. Bless God for. Psalm 66:20.
 - d. Praise God for. Psalm 116:17; 118:21.
- 9. A motive for continued prayer. Psalm 116:2.
- 10. Denied to those who
 - a. Ask amiss. James 4:3.
 - b. Regard iniquity in the heart. Psalm 66:18.

- c. Live in sin. Isaiah 59:2; John 9:31.
 - d. Offer unworthy service to God. Malachi 1:7-9.
 - e. Forsake God. Jeremiah 14:10,12.
 - f. Reject the call of God. Proverbs 1:24,25,28.
 - g. Hear not the law. Proverbs 28:9; Zechariah 7:11-13.
 - h. Are deaf to the cry of the poor. Proverbs 21:13.
 - i. Are blood shedders. Isaiah 1:15; 59:3.
 - j. Are idolaters. Jeremiah 11:11-14; Ezekiel 8:15-18.
 - k. Are wavering. James 1:6,7.
 - l. Are hypocrites. Job 27:8,9.
 - m. Are proud. Job 35:12,13.
 - n. Are self-righteous. Luke 18:11,12,14.
 - o. Are the enemies of saints. Psalm 18:40,41.
 - p. Cruelly oppress saints. Micah 3:2-4.
11. Some examples:
- a. Abraham. Genesis 17:20.
 - b. Lot. Genesis 19:19-21.
 - c. Abraham's servant. Genesis 24:15-27.
 - d. Jacob. Genesis 32:24-30.
 - e. Israelites. Exodus 2:23,24.
 - f. Moses. Exodus 17:4-6,11-13; 32:11-14.
 - g. Samson. Judges 15:18,19.
 - h. Hannah. 1Sa 1:27.
 - i. Samuel. 1Sa 7:9.
 - j. Solomon. 1Ki 3:9,12.
 - k. Man of God. 1Ki 13:6.
 - l. Elijah. 1Ki 18:36-38; James 5:17,18.
 - m. Elisha. 2 Kings 4:33-35.
 - n. Jehoahaz. 2 Kings 13:4.
 - o. Hezekiah. 2 Kings 19:20.
 - p. Jabez. 1 Chronicles 4:10.
 - q. Asa. 2 Chronicles 14:11,12.
 - r. Jehoshaphat. 2 Chronicles 20:6-17.
 - s. Manasseh. 2 Chronicles 33:13,19.
 - t. Ezra. Ezra 8:21-23.
 - u. Nehemiah. Nehemiah 4:9,15.
 - v. Job. Job 42:10.
 - w. David. Psalm 18:6.
 - x. Jeremiah. Lamentations 3:55,56.
 - y. Daniel. Daniel 9:20-23.
 - aa. Jonah. Jon 2:2,10.
 - bb. Zacharias. Luke 1:13.
 - cc. Blind man. Luke 18:38,41-43.
 - dd. Thief on the cross. Luke 23:42,43.
 - ee. Apostles. Acts 4:29-31.
 - ff. Cornelius. Acts 10:4,31.
 - gg. The Christians. Acts 12:5,7.
 - hh. Paul and Silas. Acts 16:25,26.
 - ii. Paul. Acts 28:8.
12. Refusal of, Some examples:
- a. Saul. 1Sa 28:15.
 - b. Elders of Israel. Ezekiel 20:3.
 - c. Pharisees. Matthew 23:14.

Prayer, Intercessory.

- 1. Christ set an example of. Luke 22:32; 23:34; John 17:9-24.
- 2. Commanded. 1 Timothy 2:1; James 5:14,16.
- 3. Should be offered up for
 - a. Kings. 1 Timothy 2:2.
 - b. All in authority. 1 Timothy 2:2.
 - c. Ministers. 2 Corinthians 1:11; Philippians 1:19.
 - d. The Church. Psalm 122:6; Isaiah 62:6,7.
 - e. All saints. Ephesians 6:18.
 - f. All men. 1 Timothy 2:1.
 - g. Masters. Genesis 24:12-14.
 - h. Servants. Luke 7:2,3.

- i. Children. Genesis 17:18; Matthew 15:22.
- j. Friends. Job 42:8.
- k. Fellow-countrymen. Romans 10:1.
- l. The sick. James 5:14.
- m. Persecutors. Matthew 5:44.
- n. Enemies among whom we dwell. Jeremiah 29:7.
- o. Those who envy us. Numbers 12:13.
- p. Those who forsake us. 2 Timothy 4:16.
- q. Those who murmur against God. Numbers 11:1,2; 14:13,19.
- 4. By ministers for their people. Ephesians 1:16; 3:14-19; Philippians 1:4.
- 5. Encouragement to. James 5:16; 1 John 5:16.
- 6. Beneficial to the offerer. Job 42:10.
- 7. Sin of neglecting. 1Sa 12:23.
- 8. Seek an interest in. 1Sa 12:19; Hebrews 13:18.
- 9. Unavailing for the obstinately-impenitent. Jeremiah 7:13-16; 14:10,11.
- 10. Some examples:
 - a. Abraham. Genesis 18:23-32.
 - b. Abraham's servant. Genesis 24:12-14.
 - c. Moses. Exodus 8:12; 32:11-13.
 - d. Samuel. 1Sa 7:5.
 - e. Solomon. 1Ki 8:30-36.
 - f. Elisha. 2 Kings 4:33.
 - g. Hezekiah. 2 Chronicles 30:18.
 - h. Isaiah. 2 Chronicles 32:20.
 - i. Nehemiah. Nehemiah 1:4-11.
 - j. David. Psalm 25:22.
 - k. Ezekiel. Ezekiel 9:8.
 - l. Daniel. Daniel 9:3-19.
 - m. Stephen. Acts 7:60.
 - n. Peter and John. Acts 8:15.
 - o. Church of Jerusalem. Acts 12:5.
 - p. Paul. Colossians 1:9-12; 2 Thessalonians 1:11.
 - q. Epaphras. Colossians 4:12.
 - r. Philemon. Philemon 1:22.

Prayer, Private.

- 1. Christ was constant in. Matthew 14:23; 26:36,39; Mark 1:35; Luke 9:18,29.
- 2. Commanded. Matthew 6:6.
- 3. Should be offered
 - a. At evening, morning, and noon. Psalm 55:17.
 - b. Day and night. Psalm 88:1.
 - c. Without ceasing. 1 Thessalonians 5:17.
- 4. Shall be heard. Job 22:27.
- 5. Rewarded openly. Matthew 6:6.
- 6. An evidence of conversion. Acts 9:11.
- 7. Nothing should hinder. Daniel 6:10.
- 8. Some examples:
 - a. Lot. Genesis 19:20.
 - b. Eliezer. Genesis 24:12.
 - c. Jacob. Genesis 32:9-12.
 - d. Gideon. Judges 6:22,36,39.
 - e. Hannah. 1Sa 1:10.
 - f. David. 2 Samuel 7:18-29.
 - g. Hezekiah. 2 Kings 20:2.
 - h. Isaiah. 2 Kings 20:11.
 - i. Manasseh. 2 Chronicles 33:18,19.
 - j. Ezra. Ezra 9:5,6.
 - k. Nehemiah. Nehemiah 2:4.
 - l. Jeremiah. Jeremiah 32:16-25.
 - m. Daniel. Daniel 9:3,17.
 - n. Jonah. Jon 2:1.
 - o. Habakkuk. Habakkuk 1:2.
 - p. Anna. Luke 2:37.
 - q. Paul. Acts 9:11.
 - r. Peter. Acts 9:40; 10:9.
 - s. Cornelius. Acts 10:30.

Prayer, Public.

1. Acceptable to God. Isaiah 56:7.
2. God promises to hear. 2 Chronicles 7:14,16.
3. God promises to bless in. Exodus 20:24.
4. Christ
 - a. Sanctifies by his presence. Matthew 18:20.
 - b. Attended. Matthew 12:9; Luke 4:16.
 - c. Promises answers to. Matthew 18:19.
5. Instituted form of. Luke 11:2.
6. Should not be made in an unknown language. 1 Corinthians 14:14-16.
7. Saints delight in. Psalm 42:4; 122:1.
8. Exhortation to. Hebrews 10:25.
9. Urge others to join in. Psalm 95:6; Zechariah 8:21.
10. Some examples:
 - a. Joshua. Joshua 7:6-9.
 - b. David. 1 Chronicles 29:10-19.
 - c. Solomon. 2 Chronicles 6:1-42.
 - d. Jehoshaphat. 2 Chronicles 20:5-13.
 - e. Jeshua. Nehemiah 9:1-38.
 - f. Jews. Luke 1:10.
 - g. The Christians. Acts 2:46; 4:24; 12:5,12.
 - h. Peter. Acts 3:1.
 - i. Teachers and Prophets, at Antioch. Acts 13:3.
 - j. Paul. Acts 16:16.

Prayer, Social and Family.

1. Promise of answers to. Matthew 18:19.
2. Christ promises to be present at. Matthew 18:20.
3. Punishment for neglecting. Jeremiah 10:25.
4. Some examples:
 - a. Abram. Genesis 12:5,8.
 - b. Jacob. Genesis 35:2,3,7.
 - c. Joshua. Joshua 24:15.
 - d. David. 2 Samuel 6:20.
 - e. Job. Job 1:5.
 - f. The Disciples. Acts 1:13,14.
 - g. Cornelius. Acts 10:2.
 - h. Paul and Silas. Acts 16:25.
 - i. Paul. Acts 20:36; 21:5.

Preciousness of Christ.

1. To God. Matthew 3:17; 1 Peter 2:4.
2. To Saints. Song 5:10; Philippians 3:8; 1 Peter 2:7.
3. On account of his
 - a. Goodness and beauty. Zechariah 9:17.
 - b. Excellence and grace. Psalm 45:2.
 - c. Name. Song 1:3; Hebrews 1:4.
 - d. Atonement. 1 Peter 1:19; Hebrews 12:24.
 - e. Words. John 6:68.
 - f. Promises. 2 Peter 1:4.
 - g. Care and tenderness. Isaiah 40:11.
4. As the corner-stone of the Church. Isaiah 28:16; 1 Peter 2:6.
5. As the source of all grace. John 1:14; Colossians 1:19.
6. Unsearchable. Ephesians 3:8.
7. Illustrated. Song 2:3; 5:10-16; Matthew 13:44-46.

Presumption.

1. A characteristic of the wicked. 2 Peter 2:10.
2. A characteristic of Antichrist. 2 Thessalonians 2:4.
3. Exhibited in
 - a. Opposing God. Job 15:25,26.
 - b. Wilful commission of sin. Romans 1:32.

- c. Self-righteousness. Hosea 12:8; Revelation 3:17.
- d. Spiritual pride. Isaiah 65:5; Luke 18:11.
- e. Esteeming our own ways right. Proverbs 12:15.
- f. Seeking precedence. Luke 14:7-11.
- g. Planning for the future. Luke 12:18; James 4:13.
- h. Pretending to prophecy. Deuteronomy 18:22.
- 4. Pray to be kept from sins of. Psalm 19:13.
- 5. Saints avoid. Psalm 131:1.
- 6. Punishment for. Numbers 15:30; Revelation 18:7,8.
- 7. Some examples:
 - a. Builders of Babel. Genesis 11:4.
 - b. Israelites. Numbers 14:44.
 - c. Korah &c. Numbers 16:3,7.
 - d. Men of Bethshemesh. 1Sa 6:19.
 - e. Uzzah. 2 Samuel 6:6.
 - f. Jeroboam. 1Ki 13:4.
 - g. Benhadad. 1Ki 20:19.
 - h. Uzziah. 2 Chronicles 26:16.
 - i. Sennacherib. 2 Chronicles 32:13,14.
 - j. Theudas. Acts 5:36.
 - k. Sons of Sceva. Acts 19:13,14.
 - l. Diotrephes. 3 John 1:9.

Pride.

- 1. Is sin. Proverbs 21:4.
- 2. Hateful to God. Proverbs 6:16,17; 16:5.
- 3. Hateful to Christ. Proverbs 8:12,13.
- 4. Often originates in
 - a. Self-righteousness. Luke 18:11,12.
 - b. Religious privileges. Zep 3:11.
 - c. Unsanctified knowledge. 1 Corinthians 8:1.
 - d. Inexperience. 1 Timothy 3:6.
 - e. Possession of power. Leviticus 26:19; Ezekiel 30:6.
 - f. Possession of wealth. 2 Kings 20:13.
- 5. Forbidden. 1Sa 2:3; Romans 12:3,16.
- 6. Defiles a man. Mark 7:20,22.
- 7. Hardens the mind. Daniel 5:20.
- 8. Saints
 - a. give not away. Psalm 131:1.
 - b. Respect not, in others. Psalm 40:4.
 - c. Mourn over, in others. Jeremiah 13:17.
 - d. Hate, in others. Psalm 101:5.
- 9. A hindrance to seeking God. Psalm 10:4; Hosea 7:10.
- 10. A hindrance to improvement. Proverbs 26:12.
- 11. A characteristic
 - a. The devil. 1 Timothy 3:6.
 - b. The world. 1 John 2:16.
 - c. False teachers. 1 Timothy 6:3,4.
 - d. The wicked. Habakkuk 2:4,5; Romans 1:30.
- 12. Comes from the heart. Mark 7:21-23.
- 13. The wicked encompassed with. Psalm 73:6.
- 14. Leads men to
 - a. Contempt and rejection of God's word and ministers. Jeremiah 43:2.
 - b. A persecuting spirit. Psalm 10:2.
 - c. Wrath. Proverbs 21:24.
 - d. Contention. Proverbs 13:10; 28:25.
 - e. Self-deception. Jeremiah 49:16; Obadiah 1:3.
- 15. Exhortation against. Jeremiah 13:15.
- 16. Is followed by
 - a. Shame. Proverbs 11:2.
 - b. Debasement. Proverbs 29:23; Isaiah 28:3.
 - c. Destruction. Proverbs 16:18; 18:12.
- 17. Shall abound in the last days. 2 Timothy 3:2.
- 18. Woe to. Isaiah 28:1,3.
- 19. They who are guilty of, shall be
 - a. Resisted. James 4:6.

- b. Brought into contempt. Isaiah 23:9.
- c. Recompensed. Psalm 31:23.
- d. Marred. Jeremiah 13:9.
- e. Subdued. Exodus 18:11; Isaiah 13:11.
- f. Brought low. Psalm 18:27; Isaiah 2:12.
- g. Abased. Daniel 4:37; Matthew 23:12.
- h. Scattered. Luke 1:51.
- i. Punished. Zep 2:10,11; Malachi 4:1.

20. Some examples:

- a. Ahithophel. 2 Samuel 17:23.
- b. Hezekiah. 2 Chronicles 32:25.
- c. Pharaoh. Nehemiah 9:10.
- d. Haman. Es 3:5.
- e. Moab. Isaiah 16:6.
- f. Tyre. Isaiah 23:9.
- g. Israel. Isaiah 28:1; Hosea 5:5,9.
- h. Judah. Jeremiah 13:9.
- i. Babylon. Jeremiah 50:29,32.
- j. Assyria. Ezekiel 31:3,10.
- k. Nebuchadnezzar. Daniel 4:30; 5:20.
- l. Belshazzar. Daniel 5:22,23.
- m. Edom. Obadiah 1:3.
- n. Scribes. Mark 12:38,39.
- o. Herod. Acts 12:21-23.
- p. Laodiceans. Revelation 3:17.

Priests.

- 1. First notice of persons acting as. Genesis 4:3,4.
- 2. During patriarchal age heads of families acted as. Genesis 8:20; 12:8; 35:7.
- 3. After the exodus young men (first-born) deputed to act as. Exodus 24:5; 19:22.
- 4. The sons of Aaron appointed as, by perpetual statute. Exodus 29:9; 40:15.
- 5. All except seed of Aaron excluded from being. Numbers 3:10; 16:40; 18:7.
- 6. Sanctified by God for the office. Exodus 29:44.
- 7. Publicly consecrated. Exodus 28:3; Numbers 3:3.
- 8. Ceremonies at consecration of
 - a. Washing in water. Exodus 29:4; Leviticus 8:6.
 - b. Clothing with the holy garments. Exodus 29:8,9; 40:14; Leviticus 8:13.
 - c. Anointing with oil. Exodus 30:30; 40:13.
 - d. Offering sacrifices. Exodus 29:10-19; Leviticus 8:14-23.
 - e. Purification by blood of the consecration ram. Exodus 29:20,21; Leviticus 8:23,24.
 - f. Placing in their hands the wave-offering. Exodus 29:22-24; Leviticus 8:25-27.
 - g. Partaking of the sacrifices of consecration. Exodus 29:31-33; Leviticus 8:31,32.
 - h. Lasted seven days. Exodus 29:35-37; Leviticus 8:33.
- 9. Required to remain in the tabernacle seven days after consecration. Leviticus 8:33-36.
- 10. No blemished or defective persons could be consecrated. Leviticus 21:17-23.
- 11. Required to prove their genealogy before they exercised the office. Ezra 2:62; Nehemiah 7:64.
- 12. Garments of
 - a. The coat or tunic. Exodus 28:40; 39:27.
 - b. The girdle. Exodus 28:40.
 - c. The bonnet. Exodus 28:40; 39:28.
 - d. The linen breeches. Exodus 28:42; 39:28.
 - e. Worn at consecration. Exodus 29:9; 40:15.
 - f. Worn always while engaged in the service of the tabernacle. Exodus 28:43; 39:41.
 - g. Worn by the high priest on the day of atonement. Leviticus 16:4.
 - h. Purified by sprinkling of blood. Exodus 29:21.
 - i. Laid up in holy chambers. Ezekiel 44:19.
 - j. Often provided by the people. Ezra 2:68,69; Nehemiah 7:70,72.
- 13. Required to wash in the brazen Laver before they performed their services. Exodus 30:18-21.
- 14. Services of
 - a. Keeping the charge of the tabernacle. Numbers 18:1,5,7.
 - b. Covering the sacred things of the sanctuary before removal. Numbers 4:5-15.
 - c. Offering sacrifices. Leviticus 1:1-6:30; 2 Chronicles 29:34; 35:11.
 - d. Lighting and trimming the lamps of the sanctuary. Exodus 27:20,21; Leviticus 24:3,4.
 - e. Keeping the sacred fire always burning on the altar. Leviticus 6:12,13.
 - f. Burning incense. Exodus 20:7,8; Luke 1:9.
 - g. Placing and removing show-bread. Leviticus 24:5-9.

- h. Offering first fruits. Leviticus 23:10,11; Deuteronomy 26:3,4.
- i. Blessing the people. Numbers 6:23-27.
- j. Purifying the unclean. Leviticus 15:30,31.
- k. Deciding in cases of jealousy. Numbers 5:14,15.
- l. Deciding in cases of leprosy. Leviticus 13:2-59; 14:34-45.
- m. Judging in cases of controversy. Deuteronomy 17:8-13; 21:5.
- n. Teaching the law. Deuteronomy 33:8,10; Malachi 2:7.
- o. Blowing the trumpets on various occasions. Numbers 10:1-10; Joshua 6:3,4.
- p. Carrying the ark. Joshua 3:6,17; 6:12.
- q. Encouraging the people when they went to war. Deuteronomy 20:1-4.
- r. Valuing things devoted. Leviticus 27:8.
- 15. Were to live by the altar as they had no inheritance. Deuteronomy 18:1,2; 1 Corinthians 9:13.
- 16. Revenues of
 - a. Tenth of the tithes paid to the Levites. Numbers 18:26,28; Nehemiah 10:37,38; Hebrews 7:5.
 - b. First-fruits. Numbers 18:8,12,13; Deuteronomy 18:4.
 - c. Redemption-money of the first-born. Numbers 3:48,51; 18:15,16.
 - d. First-born of animals or their substitutes. Numbers 18:17,18; Exodus 13:12,13.
 - e. First of the wool of sheep. Deuteronomy 18:4.
 - f. Show-bread after its removal. Leviticus 24:9; 1Sa 21:4-6; Matthew 12:4.
 - g. Part of all sacrifices. Leviticus 7:6-10,31,34; Numbers 6:19,20; 18:8-11; Deuteronomy 18:3.
 - h. All devoted things. Numbers 18:14.
 - i. All restitutions when the owner could not be found. Numbers 5:8.
 - j. A fixed portion of the spoil taken in war. Numbers 31:29,41.
- 17. Thirteen of the Levitical cities given to, for residence. 1 Chronicles 6:57-60; Numbers 35:1-8.
- 18. Might purchase and hold other lands in possession. 1Ki 2:26; Jeremiah 32:8,9.
- 19. Special laws respecting
 - a. Not to marry divorced or improper persons. Leviticus 21:7.
 - b. Not to defile themselves for the dead except the nearest of kin. Leviticus 21:1-6.
 - c. Not to drink wine, &c while attending in the tabernacle. Leviticus 10:9; Ezekiel 44:21.
 - d. Not to defile themselves by eating what died or was torn. Leviticus 22:8.
 - e. While unclean could not perform any service. Leviticus 22:1,2; Numbers 19:6,7.
 - f. While unclean could not eat of the holy things. Leviticus 22:3-7.
 - g. No sojourner or hired servant to eat of their portion. Leviticus 22:10.
 - h. All bought and home-born servants to eat of their portion. Leviticus 22:11.
 - i. Children of, married to strangers, not to eat of their portion. Leviticus 22:12.
 - j. Restitution to be made to, by persons ignorantly eating of their holy things. Leviticus 22:14-16.
- 20. Divided by David into twenty-four courses. 1 Chronicles 24:1-19; 2 Chronicles 8:14; 35:4,5.
- 21. The four courses which returned from Babylon subdivided into 24. Ezra 2:36-39; Luke 1:5.
- 22. Each course of, had its president or chief. 1 Chronicles 24:6,31; 2 Chronicles 36:14.
- 23. Services of, divided by lot. Luke 1:9.
- 24. Punishment for invading the office of. Numbers 16:1-35; 18:7; 2 Chronicles 26:16-21.
- 25. On special occasions persons not of Aaron's family acted as. Judges 6:24-27; 1Sa 7:9; 1Ki 18:33.
- 26. Were sometimes
 - a. Greedy. 1Sa 2:13-17.
 - b. Drunken. Isaiah 28:7.
 - c. Profane and wicked. 1Sa 2:22-24.
 - d. Unjust. Jeremiah 6:13.
 - e. Corrupters of the law. Isaiah 28:7; Malachi 2:8.
 - f. Slow to sanctify, themselves for God's services. 2 Chronicles 29:34.
- 27. Generally participated in punishment of the people. Jeremiah 14:18; Lamentations 2:20.
- 28. Made of the lowest of the people by Jeroboam and others. 1Ki 12:21; 2 Kings 17:32.
- 29. Services of, ineffectual for removing sin. Hebrews 7:11; 10:11.
- 30. Illustrative of
 - a. Christ. Hebrews 10:11,12.
 - b. Saints. Exodus 19:6; 1 Peter 2:9.

Prisons.

- 1. Antiquity of. Genesis 39:20.
- 2. Kinds of, mentioned
 - a. State. Jeremiah 37:21; Genesis 39:20.
 - b. Common. Acts 5:18.
- 3. Dungeons attached to. Jeremiah 38:6; Zechariah 9:11.
- 4. Were under the care of a keeper. Genesis 39:21.
- 5. Used for confining
 - a. Persons accused of crimes. Luke 23:19.
 - b. Persons accused of heresy. Acts 4:3; 5:18; 8:3.

- c. Suspected persons. Genesis 42:19.
- d. Condemned persons till executed. Leviticus 24:12; Acts 12:4,5.
- e. Enemies taken captive. Judges 16:21; 2 Kings 17:4; Jeremiah 52:11.
- f. Debtors till they paid. Matthew 5:26; 18:30.
- g. Persons under the king's displeasure. 1Ki 22:27; 2 Chronicles 16:10; Mark 6:17.
6. Confinement in, often awarded as a punishment. Ezra 7:26.
7. Confinement in, considered a severe punishment. Luke 22:33.
8. Places used as
 - a. Court of the king's house. Jeremiah 32:2.
 - b. House of the king's scribe. Jeremiah 37:15.
 - c. House of the captain of the guard. Genesis 40:3.
 - d. Prisoner's own house, where he was kept bound to a soldier. Acts 28:16,30; 2 Timothy 1:16-18.
9. The king had power to commit to. 1Ki 22:27.
10. Magistrates had power to commit to. Matthew 5:25.
11. Persons confined in
 - a. Said to be in ward. Leviticus 24:12.
 - b. Said to be in hold. Acts 4:3.
 - c. Often placed in dungeons. Jeremiah 39:6; Acts 16:24.
 - d. Often bound with fetters. Genesis 42:19; Ezekiel 19:9; Mark 6:17.
 - e. Often chained to two soldiers. Acts 12:6.
 - f. Often fastened in stocks. Jeremiah 29:26; Acts 16:24.
 - g. Often kept to hard labour. Judges 16:21.
 - h. Often subjected to extreme suffering. Psalm 79:11; 102:20; 105:18.
 - i. Fed on bread and water. 1Ki 22:27.
 - j. Clothed in prison dress. 2 Kings 25:29.
 - k. Sometimes allowed to be visited by their friends. Matthew 11:2; 25:36; Acts 24:23.
 - l. Might have their condition ameliorated by the king. Jeremiah 37:20,21.
 - m. Often executed in. Genesis 40:22; Matthew 14:10.
12. The king had power to release from. Genesis 40:21.
13. Magistrates had power to release from. Acts 16:35,36.
14. Keepers of
 - a. Strictly guarded the doors. Acts 12:6.
 - b. Responsible for the prisoners. Acts 16:23,27.
 - c. Put to death if prisoners escaped. Acts 12:19.
 - d. Often used severity. Jeremiah 37:16,20; Acts 16:24.
 - e. Sometimes acted kindly. Genesis 39:21; Acts 16:33,34.
 - f. Sometimes entrusted the care of the prison to well-conducted prisoners. Genesis 39:22,23.
15. Illustrative of
 - a. Deep afflictions. Psalm 142:7.
 - b. Hell. Revelation 20:7.
 - c. Bondage to sin and Satan. Isaiah 42:7; 49:9; 61:1.

Privileges of Saints.

1. Abiding in Christ. John 15:4,5.
2. Partaking of the divine nature. 2 Peter 1:4.
3. Access to God by Christ. Ephesians 3:12.
4. Being of the household of God. Ephesians 2:19.
5. Membership with the Church of the first-born. Hebrews 12:23.
6. Having
 - a. Christ for their Shepherd. Isaiah 40:11; John 10:14,16.
 - b. Christ for their intercessor. Romans 8:34; Hebrews 7:25; 1 John 2:1.
 - c. The promises of God. 2 Corinthians 7:1; 2 Peter 1:4.
7. The possession of all things. 1 Corinthians 3:21,22.
8. All things working together for their good. Romans 8:28; 2 Corinthians 4:15-17.
9. Their names written in the book of life. Revelation 13:8; 20:15.
10. Having God for their
 - a. King. Psalm 5:2; 44:4; Isaiah 44:6.
 - b. Glory. Psalm 3:3; Isaiah 60:19.
 - c. Salvation. Psalm 18:2; 27:1; Isaiah 12:2.
 - d. Father. Deuteronomy 32:6; Isaiah 63:16; 64:8.
 - e. Redeemer. Psalm 19:14; Isaiah 43:14.
 - f. Friend. 2 Chronicles 20:7; James 2:23.
 - g. Helper. Psalm 33:20; Hebrews 13:6.
 - h. Keeper. Psalm 121:4,5.
 - i. Deliverer. 2 Samuel 22:2; Psalm 18:2.
 - j. Strength. Psalm 18:2; 27:1; 46:1.

- k. Refuge. Psalm 46:1,11; Isaiah 25:4.
- l. Shield. Genesis 15:1; Psalm 84:11.
- m. Tower. 2 Samuel 22:3; Psalm 61:3.
- n. Light. Psalm 27:1; Isaiah 60:19; Micah 7:8.
- o. Guide. Psalm 48:14; Isaiah 58:11.
- p. Law-giver. Nehemiah 9:13,14; Isaiah 33:22.
- q. Habitation. Psalm 90:1; 91:9.
- r. Portion. Psalm 73:26; Lamentations 3:24.
- 11. Union in God and Christ. John 17:21.
- 12. Committing themselves to God. Psalm 31:5; Acts 7:59; 2 Timothy 1:12.
- 13. Calling upon God in trouble. Psalm 50:15.
- 14. Suffering for Christ. Acts 5:41; Philippians 1:29.
- 15. Profiting by chastisement. Psalm 119:67; Hebrews 12:10,11.
- 16. Secure during public calamities. Job 5:20,23; Psalm 27:1-5; 91:5-10.
- 17. Interceding for others. Genesis 18:23-33; James 5:16.

Procrastination.

- 1. Condemned by Christ. Luke 9:59-62.
- 2. Saints avoid. Psalm 27:8; 119:60.
- 3. To be avoided in
 - a. Harkening to God. Psalm 95:7,8; Hebrews 3:7,8.
 - b. Seeking God. Isaiah 55:6.
 - c. Glorifying God. Jeremiah 13:16.
 - d. Keeping God's commandments. Psalm 119:60.
 - e. Making offerings to God. Exodus 22:29.
 - f. Performance of vows. Deuteronomy 23:21; Ecclesiastes 5:4.
- 4. Motives for avoiding
 - a. The present the accepted time. 2 Corinthians 6:2.
 - b. The present the best time. Ecclesiastes 12:1.
 - c. The uncertainty of life. Proverbs 27:1.
- 5. Danger of illustrated. Matthew 5:25; Luke 13:25.
- 6. Some examples:
 - a. Lot. Genesis 19:16.
 - b. Felix. Acts 24:25.

Promises of God, The.

- 1. Contained in the Scriptures. Romans 1:2.
- 2. Made in Christ. Ephesians 3:6; 2 Timothy 1:1.
- 3. Made to
 - a. Christ. Galatians 3:16,19.
 - b. Abraham. Genesis 12:3,7; Galatians 3:16.
 - c. Isaac. Genesis 26:3,4.
 - d. Jacob. Genesis 28:14.
 - e. David. 2 Samuel 7:12; Psalm 89:3,4,35,36.
 - f. The Israelites. Romans 9:4.
 - g. The Fathers. Acts 13:32; 26:6,7.
 - h. All who are called of God. Acts 2:39.
 - i. Those who love him. James 1:12; 2:5.
- 4. Confirmed by an oath. Psalm 89:3,4; Hebrews 8:6.
- 5. Covenant established upon. Hebrews 8:6.
- 6. God is faithful to. Tit 1:2; Hebrews 10:23.
- 7. God remembers. Psalm 105:42; Luke 1:54,55.
- 8. Are
 - a. Good. 1Ki 8:56.
 - b. Holy. Psalm 105:42.
 - c. Exceeding great and precious. 2 Peter 1:4.
 - d. Confirmed in Christ. Romans 15:8.
 - e. Yea and amen in Christ. 2 Corinthians 1:20.
 - f. Fulfilled in Christ. Acts 13:23; Luke 1:69-73.
 - g. Through the righteousness of faith. Romans 4:13,16.
 - h. Obtained through faith. Hebrews 11:33.
 - i. Given to those who believe. Galatians 3:22.
 - j. Inherited through faith and patience. Hebrews 6:12,15; 10:36.
 - k. Performed in due season. Jeremiah 33:14; Acts 7:17; Galatians 4:4.
- 9. Not one shall fail. Joshua 23:14; 1Ki 8:56.

10. The law not against. Galatians 3:21.
11. The law could not dis-annul. Galatians 3:17.
12. Subjects of
 - a. Christ. 2 Samuel 7:12,13; Acts 13:22,23.
 - b. The Holy Spirit. Acts 2:33; Ephesians 1:13.
 - c. The gospel. Romans 1:1,2.
 - d. Life in Christ. 2 Timothy 1:1.
 - e. A crown of life. James 1:12.
 - f. Eternal life. Tit 1:2; 1 John 2:25.
 - g. The life that now is. 1 Timothy 4:8.
 - h. Adoption. 2 Corinthians 6:18; 7:1.
 - i. Preservation in affliction. Isaiah 43:2.
 - j. Blessing. Deuteronomy 1:11.
 - k. Forgiveness of sins. Isaiah 1:18; Hebrews 8:12.
 - l. Putting the law into the heart. Jeremiah 31:33; Hebrews 8:10.
 - m. Second coming of Christ. 2 Peter 3:4.
 - n. New heavens and earth. 2 Peter 3:13.
 - o. Entering into rest. Joshua 22:4; Hebrews 4:1.
13. Should lead to perfecting holiness. 2 Corinthians 7:1.
14. The inheritance of the saints is of. Romans 4:13; Galatians 3:18.
15. Saints
 - a. Children of. Romans 9:8; Galatians 4:28.
 - b. Heirs of. Galatians 3:29; Hebrews 6:17; 11:9.
 - c. Stagger not at. Romans 4:20.
 - d. Have implicit confidence in. Hebrews 11:11.
 - e. Expect the performance of. Luke 1:38,45; 2 Peter 3:13.
 - f. Sometimes, through infirmity, tempted to doubt. Psalm 77:8,10.
 - g. Plead in prayer. Genesis 32:9,12; 1 Chronicles 17:23,26; Isaiah 43:26.
16. Should wait for the performance of. Acts 1:4.
17. Gentiles shall be partakers of. Ephesians 3:6.
18. Man, by nature, has no interest in. Ephesians 2:12.
19. Scoffers despise. 2 Peter 3:3,4.
20. Fear, lest ye come short of. Hebrews 4:1.

Prophecies Regarding Christ.

1. As the Son of God. Psalm 2:7: Fulfilled. Luke 1:32,35.
2. As the seed of the woman. Genesis 3:15: Fulfilled. Galatians 4:4.
3. As the seed of Abraham. Genesis 17:7; 22:18: Fulfilled. Galatians 3:16.
4. As the seed of Isaac. Genesis 21:12: Fulfilled. Hebrews 11:17-19.
5. As the seed of David. Psalm 132:11; Jeremiah 23:5: Fulfilled. Acts 13:23; Romans 1:3.
6. His coming at a set time. Genesis 49:10; Daniel 9:24,25: Fulfilled. Luke 2:1.
7. His being born a virgin. Isaiah 7:14: Fulfilled. Matthew 1:22,23; Luke 2:7.
8. His being called Immanuel. Isaiah 7:14: Fulfilled. Matthew 1:22,23.
9. His being born in Bethlehem of Judea. Micah 5:2: Fulfilled. Matthew 2:1; Luke 2:4-6.
10. Great persons coming to adore him. Psalm 72:10: Fulfilled. Matthew 2:1-11.
11. The slaying of the children of Bethlehem. Jeremiah 31:15: Fulfilled. Matthew 2:16-18.
12. His being called out of Egypt. Hosea 11:1: Fulfilled. Matthew 2:15.
13. His being preceded by John the Baptist. Isaiah 40:3; Malachi 3:1: Fulfilled. Matthew 3:1,3; Luke 1:17.
14. His being anointed with the Spirit. Psalm 45:7; Isaiah 11:2; 61:1: Fulfilled. Matthew 3:16; John 3:34; Acts 10:38.
15. His being a Prophet like to Moses. Deuteronomy 18:15-18: Fulfilled. Acts 3:20-22.
16. His being a Priest after the order of Melchizedek. Psalm 110:4: Fulfilled. Hebrews 5:5,6.
17. His entering on his public ministry. Isaiah 61:1-2: Fulfilled. Luke 4:16-21,43.
18. His ministry commencing in Galilee. Isaiah 9:1-2: Fulfilled. Matthew 4:12-16,23.
19. His entering publicly into Jerusalem. Zechariah 9:9: Fulfilled. Matthew 21:1-5.
20. His coming into the temple. Hag 2:7,9; Malachi 3:1: Fulfilled. Matthew 21:12; Luke 2:27-32; John 2:13-16.
21. His poverty. Isaiah 53:2: Fulfilled. Mark 6:3; Luke 9:58.
22. His meekness and want of ostentatious. Isaiah 42:2: Fulfilled. Matthew 12:15,16,19.
23. His tenderness and compassion. Isaiah 40:11; 42:3: Fulfilled. Matthew 12:15,20; Hebrews 4:15.
24. His being without guile. Isaiah 53:9: Fulfilled. 1 Peter 2:22.
25. His zeal. Psalm 69:9: Fulfilled. John 2:17.
26. His preaching by parables. Psalm 78:2: Fulfilled. Matthew 13:34,35.
27. His working miracles. Isaiah 35:5-6: Fulfilled. Matthew 11:4-6; John 11:47.
28. His bearing reproach. Psalm 22:6; 69:7,9,20: Fulfilled. Romans 15:3.
29. His being rejected by his brethren. Psalm 69:8; Isaiah 63:3: Fulfilled. John 1:11; 7:3.
30. His being a stone of stumbling to the Jews. Isaiah 8:14: Fulfilled. Romans 9:32; 1 Peter 2:8.

31. His being hated by the Jews. Psalm 69:4; Isaiah 49:7: Fulfilled. John 15:24,25.
32. His being rejected by the Jewish rulers. Psalm 118:22: Fulfilled. Matthew 21:42; John 7:48.
33. That the Jews and Gentiles should combine against Him. Psalm 2:1-2: Fulfilled. Luke 23:12; Acts 4:27.
34. His being betrayed by a friend. Psalm 41:9; 55:12-14: Fulfilled. John 13:18,21.
35. His disciples forsaking him. Zechariah 13:7: Fulfilled. Matthew 26:31,56.
36. His being sold for thirty pieces silver. Zechariah 11:12: Fulfilled. Matthew 26:15.
37. His price being given for the potter's field. Zechariah 11:13: Fulfilled. Matthew 27:7.
38. The intensity of his sufferings. Psalm 22:14-15: Fulfilled. Luke 22:42,44.
39. His sufferings being for others. Isaiah 53:4-6,12; Daniel 9:26: Fulfilled. Matthew 20:28.
40. His patience and silence under suffering. Isaiah 53:7: Fulfilled. Matthew 26:63; 27:12-14.
41. His being smitten on the cheek. Micah 5:1: Fulfilled. Matthew 27:30.
42. His visage being marred. Isaiah 52:14; 53:3: Fulfilled. John 19:5.
43. His being spit on and scourged. Isaiah 50:6: Fulfilled. Mark 14:65; John 19:1.
44. His hands and feet being nailed to the cross. Psalm 22:16: Fulfilled. John 19:18; 20:25.
45. His being forsaken by God. Psalm 22:1: Fulfilled. Matthew 27:46.
46. His being mocked. Psalm 22:7-8: Fulfilled. Matthew 27:39-44.
47. Gall and vinegar being given him to drink. Psalm 69:21: Fulfilled. Matthew 27:34.
48. His garments being parted, and lots cast for his vesture. Psalm 22:18: Fulfilled. Matthew 27:35.
49. His being numbered with the transgressors. Isaiah 53:12: Fulfilled. Mark 15:28.
50. His intercession for His murderers. Isaiah 53:12: Fulfilled. Luke 23:34.
51. His Death. Isaiah 53:12: Fulfilled. Matthew 27:50.
52. That a bone of him should not be broken. Exodus 12:46; Psalm 34:20: Fulfilled. John 19:33,36.
53. His being pierced. Zechariah 12:10: Fulfilled. John 19:34,37.
54. His being buried with the rich. Isaiah 53:9: Fulfilled. Matthew 27:57-60.
55. His flesh not seeing corruption. Psalm 16:10: Fulfilled. Acts 2:31.
56. His resurrection. Psalm 16:10; Isaiah 26:19: Fulfilled. Luke 24:6,31,34.
57. His ascension. Psalm 68:18: Fulfilled. Luke 24:51; Acts 1:9.
58. His sitting on the right hand of God. Psalm 110:1: Fulfilled. Hebrews 1:3.
59. His exercising the priestly office in heaven. Zechariah 6:13: Fulfilled. Romans 8:34.
60. His being the chief corner-stone of the Church. Isaiah 28:16: Fulfilled. 1 Peter 2:6,7.
61. His being King in Zion. Psalm 2:6: Fulfilled. Luke 1:32; John 18:33-37.
62. The conversion of the Gentiles to him. Isaiah 11:10; 42:1: Fulfilled. Matthew 1:17,21; John 10:16; Acts 10:45,47.
63. His righteous government. Psalm 45:6-7: Fulfilled. John 5:30; Revelation 19:11.
64. His universal dominion. Psalm 72:8; Daniel 7:14: Fulfilled. Philippians 2:9,11.
65. The perpetuity of his kingdom. Isaiah 9:7; Daniel 7:14: Fulfilled. Luke 1:32,33.

Prophecy.

1. Is the foretelling of future events. Genesis 49:1; Numbers 24:14.
2. God is the author of. Isaiah 44:7; 45:21.
3. God gives, through Christ. Revelation 1:1.
4. A gift of Christ. Ephesians 4:11; Revelation 11:3.
5. A gift of the Holy Spirit. 1 Corinthians 12:10.
6. Came not by the will of man. 2 Peter 1:21.
7. Given from the beginning. Luke 1:70.
8. Is a sure word. 2 Peter 1:19.
9. They who uttered
 - a. Raised up by God. Amos 2:11.
 - b. Ordained by God. 1Sa 3:20; Jeremiah 1:5.
 - c. Sent by God. 2 Chronicles 36:15; Jeremiah 7:25.
 - d. Sent by Christ. Matthew 23:34.
 - e. Filled with the Holy Spirit. Luke 1:67.
 - f. Moved by the Holy Spirit. 2 Peter 1:21.
 - g. Spoke by the Holy Spirit. Acts 1:16; 11:28; 28:25.
 - h. Spoke in the name of the Lord. 2 Chronicles 33:18; James 5:10.
 - i. Spoke with authority. 1Ki 17:1.
10. God accomplishes. Isaiah 44:26; Acts 3:18.
11. Christ the great subject of. Acts 3:22-24; 10:43; 1 Peter 1:10,11.
12. Fulfilled respecting Christ. Luke 24:44.
13. Gift of, promised. Joel 2:28; Acts 2:16,17.
14. Is for the benefit of after ages. 1 Peter 1:12.
15. Is a light in dark place. 2 Peter 1:19.
16. Is not of private interpretation. 2 Peter 1:20.
17. Despise not. 1 Thessalonians 5:20.
18. Give heed to. 2 Peter 1:19.
19. Receive in faith. 2 Chronicles 20:20; Luke 24:25.

20. Blessedness of reading, hearing, and keeping. Revelation 1:3; 22:7.
21. Guilt of pretending to the gift of. Jeremiah 14:14; 23:13,14; Ezekiel 13:2,3.
22. Punishment for
 - a. Not giving ear to. Nehemiah 9:30.
 - b. Adding to, or taking from. Revelation 22:18,19.
 - c. Pretending to the gift of. Deuteronomy 18:20; Jeremiah 14:15; 23:15.
23. Gift of, sometimes possessed by unconverted men. Numbers 24:2-9; 1Sa 19:20,23; Matthew 7:22; John 11:49-51; 1 Corinthians 13:2.
24. How tested. Deuteronomy 13:1-3; 18:22.

Prophets.

1. God spoke of old by. Hosea 12:10; Hebrews 1:1.
2. The messengers of God. 2 Chronicles 36:15; Isaiah 44:26.
3. The servants of God. Jeremiah 35:15.
4. The watchmen of Israel. Ezekiel 3:17.
5. Were called
 - a. Men of God. 1Sa 9:6.
 - b. Prophets of God. Ezra 5:2.
 - c. Holy prophets. Luke 1:70; Revelation 18:20; 22:6.
 - d. Holy men of God. 2 Peter 1:21.
 - e. Seers. 1Sa 9:9.
6. Were esteemed as holy men. 2 Kings 4:9.
7. Women sometimes endowed as. Joel 2:28.
8. God communicated to
 - a. His secret things. Amos 3:7.
 - b. At various time and in different ways. Hebrews 1:1.
 - c. By an audible voice. Numbers 12:8; 1Sa 3:4-14.
 - d. By angels. Daniel 8:15-26; Revelation 22:8,9.
 - e. By dreams and visions. Numbers 12:6; Joel 2:28.
9. Were under the influence of the Holy Spirit while prophesying. Luke 1:67; 2 Peter 1:21.
10. Spoke in the name of the Lord. 2 Chronicles 33:18; Ezekiel 3:11; James 5:10.
11. Frequently spoke in parables and riddles. 2 Samuel 12:1-6; Isaiah 5:1-7; Ezekiel 17:2-10.
12. Frequently in their actions, &c were made signs to the people. Isaiah 20:2-4; Jeremiah 19:1,10,11; 27:2-3; 43:9; 51:63; Ezekiel 4:1-13; 5:1-4; 7:23; 12:3-7; 21:6,7; 24:1-24; Hosea 1:2-9.
13. Frequently left without divine communication on account of sins of the people. 1Sa 28:6; Lamentations 2:9; Ezekiel 7:26.
14. Were required
 - a. To be bold and undaunted. Ezekiel 2:6; 3:8,9.
 - b. To be vigilant and faithful. Ezekiel 3:17-21.
 - c. To receive with attention all God's communications. Ezekiel 3:10.
 - d. Not to speak anything but what they received from God. Deuteronomy 18:20.
 - e. To declare everything that the Lord commanded. Jeremiah 26:2.
15. Sometimes received divine communications and uttered predictions under great bodily and mental excitement. Jeremiah 23:9; Ezekiel 3:14,15; Daniel 7:28; 10:8; Habakkuk 3:2,16.
16. Sometimes uttered their predictions in verse. Deuteronomy 32:44; Isaiah 5:1.
17. Often accompanied by music while predicting. 1Sa 10:5; 2 Kings 3:15.
18. Often committed their predictions to writing. 2 Chronicles 21:12; Jeremiah 36:2.
19. Writings of, read in the synagogues every Sabbath. Luke 4:17; Acts 13:15.
20. Ordinary
 - a. Numerous in Israel. 1Sa 10:5; 1Ki 18:4.
 - b. Trained up and instructed in schools. 2 Kings 2:3,5; 1Sa 19:20.
 - c. The sacred bards of the Jews. Exodus 15:20,21; 1Sa 10:5,10; 1 Chronicles 25:1.
21. Extraordinary
 - a. Specially raised up on occasions of emergency. 1Sa 3:19-21; Isaiah 6:8,9; Jeremiah 1:5.
 - b. Often endued with miraculous power. Exodus 4:1-4; 1Ki 17:23; 2 Kings 5:3-8.
22. Frequently married men. 2 Kings 4:1; Ezekiel 24:18.
23. Wore a coarse dress of hair-cloth. 2 Kings 1:8; Zechariah 13:4; Matthew 3:4; Revelation 11:3.
24. Often led a wandering and unsettled life. 1Ki 18:10-12; 19:3,8,15; 2 Kings 4:10.
25. Simple in their manner of life. Matthew 3:4.
26. The historiographers of the Jewish nation. 1 Chronicles 29:29; 2 Chronicles 9:29.
27. The interpreters of dreams. Daniel 1:17.
28. Were consulted in all difficulties. 1Sa 9:6; 28:15; 1Ki 14:2-4; 22:7.
29. Presented with gifts by those who consulted them. 1Sa 9:7,8; 1Ki 14:3.
30. Sometimes thought it right to reject presents. 2 Kings 5:15,16.
31. Were sent to
 - a. Reprove the wicked and exhort to repentance. 2 Kings 17:13; 2 Chronicles 24:19; Jeremiah 25:4,5.

- b. Denounce the wickedness of kings. 1Sa 15:10,16-19; 2 Samuel12:7-12; 1Ki 18:18; 21:17-22.
- c. Exhort to faithfulness and constancy in God's service. 2 Chronicles 15:1,2,7.
- d. Predict the coming of Christ. Luke 24:44; John 1:45; Acts 3:24; 10:43.
- e. Predict the downfall of nations. Isaiah 15:1; 17:1; Jeremiah 47:1-51:64.
- 32. Felt deeply on account of the calamities which they predicted. Isaiah 16:9-11; Jeremiah 9:1-7.
- 33. Predictions of
 - a. Frequently proclaimed at the gate of the Lord's house. Jeremiah 7:2.
 - b. Proclaimed in the cities and streets. Jeremiah 11:6.
 - c. Written on tables and fixed up in some public place. Habakkuk2:2.
 - d. Written on rolls and read to the people. Isaiah 8:1; Jeremiah 36:2.
 - e. Were all fulfilled. 2 Kings 10:10; Isaiah 44:26; Acts 3:18; Revelation 10:7.
- 34. Assisted the Jews in their great national undertakings. Ezra 5:2.
- 35. Mentioned in Scripture
 - a. Enoch. Genesis 5:21-24; Jude 1:14.
 - b. Noah. Genesis 9:25-27.
 - c. Jacob. Genesis 49:1.
 - d. Aaron. Exodus 7:1.
 - e. Moses. Deuteronomy 18:18.
 - f. Miriam. Exodus 15:20.
 - g. Deborah. Judges 4:4.
 - h. Prophet set to Israel. Judges 6:8.
 - i. Prophet sent to Eli. 1Sa 2:27.
 - j. Samuel. 1Sa 3:20.
 - k. David. Psalm 16:8-11; Acts 2:25,30.
 - l. Nathan. 2 Samuel7:2; 12:1; 1Ki 1:10.
 - m. Zadok. 2 Samuel15:27.
 - n. Gad. 2 Samuel24:11; 1 Chronicles 29:29.
 - o. Ahijah. 1Ki 11:29; 12:15; 2 Chronicles 9:29.
 - p. Prophet of Judah. 1Ki 13:1.
 - q. Iddo. 2 Chronicles 9:29; 12:15.
 - r. Shemaiah. 1Ki 12:22; 2 Chronicles 12:7,15.
 - s. Azariah the son of Oded. 2 Chronicles 15:2,8.
 - t. Hanani. 2 Chronicles 16:7.
 - u. Jehu the son of Hanani. 1Ki 16:1,7,12.
 - v. Elijah. 1Ki 17:1.
 - w. Elisha. 1Ki 19:16.
 - x. Micaiah the son of Imlah. 1Ki 22:7,8.
 - y. Jonah. 2 Kings 14:25; Jon 1:1; Matthew 12:39.
 - z. Isaiah. 2 Kings 19:2; 2 Chronicles 26:22; Isaiah 1:1.
 - A. Hosea. Hosea 1:1.
 - B. Amos. Amos 1:1; 7:14,15.
 - C. Micah . Micah 1:1.
 - D. Oded. 2 Chronicles 28:9.
 - E. Nahum . Nahum 1:1.
 - F. Joel. Joel 1:1; Acts 2:16.
 - G. Zephaniah. Zep 1:1.
 - H. Huldah. 2 Kings 22:14.
 - I. Jeduthun. 2 Chronicles 35:15.
 - J. Jeremiah. 2 Chronicles 36:12,21; Jeremiah 1:1,2.
 - K. Habakkuk. Habakkuk1:1.
 - L. Obadiah. Obadiah 1:1.
 - M. Ezekiel. Ezekiel 1:3.
 - N. Daniel. Daniel 12:11; Matthew 24:15.
 - O. Haggai. Ezra 5:1; 6:14; Hag 1:1.
 - P. Zechariah son of Iddo. Ezra 5:1; Zechariah 1:1.
 - Q. Malachi. Malachi 1:1.
 - R. Zacharias the father of John. Luke 1:67.
 - S. Anna. Luke 2:36.
 - T. Agabus. Acts 11:28; 21:10.
 - U. Daughters of Philip. Acts 21:9.
 - V. Paul. 1 Timothy4:1.
 - W. Peter. 2 Peter 2:1,2.
 - X. John. Revelation 1:1.
- 36. One generally attached to the king's household. 2 Samuel24:11; 2 Chronicles 29:25; 35:15.
- 37. The Jews
 - a. Require to hear and believe. Deuteronomy 18:15; 2 Chronicles 20:20.
 - b. Often tried to make them speak smooth things. 1Ki 22:13; Isaiah 30:10; Amos 2:12.

- c. Persecuted them. 2 Chronicles 36:16; Matthew 5:12.
 - d. Often imprisoned them. 1Ki 22:27; Jeremiah 32:2; 37:15,16.
 - e. Often put them to death. 1Ki 18:13; 19:10; Matthew 23:34-37.
 - f. Often left without, on account of sin. 1Sa 3:1; Psalm 74:9; Amos 8:11,12.
- 38. Were mighty through faith. Hebrews 11:32-40.
 - 39. Great patience of, under suffering. James 5:10.
 - 40. God avenged all injuries done to. 2 Kings 9:7; 1 Chronicles 16:21,22; Matthew 23:35-38; Luke 11:50.
 - 41. Christ predicted to exercise the office of. Deuteronomy 18:15; Acts 3:22.
 - 42. Christ exercised the office of. Matthew 24:1-25:46; Mark 10:32-34.

Prophets, False.

- 1. Pretended to be sent by God. Jeremiah 23:17,18,31.
- 2. Not sent or commissioned by God. Jeremiah 14:14; 23:21; 29:31.
- 3. Made use of by God to prove Israel. Deuteronomy 13:3.
- 4. Described as
 - a. Light and treacherous. Zep 3:4.
 - b. Covetous. Micah 3:11.
 - c. Crafty. Matthew 7:15.
 - d. Drunken. Isaiah 28:7.
 - e. Immoral and profane. Jeremiah 23:11,14.
- 5. Women sometimes acted as. Nehemiah 6:14; Revelation 2:20.
- 6. Called foolish prophets. Ezekiel 13:2.
- 7. Compared to foxes in the desert. Ezekiel 13:4.
- 8. Compared to wind. Jeremiah 5:13.
- 9. Influenced by evil spirits. 1Ki 22:21,22.
- 10. Prophesied
 - a. Falsely. Jeremiah 5:31.
 - b. Lies in the name of the Lord. Jeremiah 14:14.
 - c. Out of their own heart. Jeremiah 23:16,26; Ezekiel 13:2.
 - d. In the name of false gods. Jeremiah 2:8.
 - e. Peace, when there was no peace. Jeremiah 6:14; 23:17; Ezekiel 13:10; Micah 3:5.
- 11. Often practised divination and witchcraft. Jeremiah 14:14; Ezekiel 22:28; Acts 13:6.
- 12. Often pretended to dreams. Jeremiah 23:28,32.
- 13. Often deceived by God as a judgement. Ezekiel 14:9.
- 14. The people
 - a. Led into error. Jeremiah 23:13; Micah 3:5.
 - b. Made to forget God's name by. Jeremiah 23:27.
 - c. Deprived of God's word by. Jeremiah 23:30.
 - d. Taught profanity and sin by. Jeremiah 23:14,15.
 - e. Oppressed and defrauded by. Ezekiel 22:25.
 - f. Warned not to listen to. Deuteronomy 13:3; Jeremiah 23:16; 27:9,15,16.
 - g. Encouraged and praised. Jeremiah 5:31; Luke 6:26.
- 15. Mode of trying and detecting. Deuteronomy 13:1,2; 18:21,22; 1 John 4:1-3.
- 16. Predicted to arise
 - a. Before destruction of Jerusalem. Matthew 24:11,24.
 - b. In the latter times. 2 Peter 2:1.
- 17. Judgements denounced against. Jeremiah 8:1,2; 14:15; 28:16,17; 29:32.
- 18. Involved the people in their own ruin. Isaiah 9:15,16; Jeremiah 20:6; Ezekiel 14:10.

Protection.

- 1. God is able to afford. 1 Peter 1:5; Jude 1:24.
- 2. God is faithful to afford. 1 Thessalonians 5:23,24; 2 Thessalonians 3:3.
- 3. Of God is
 - a. Indispensable. Psalm 127:1.
 - b. Seasonable. Psalm 46:1.
 - c. Unfailing. Deuteronomy 31:6; Joshua 1:5.
 - d. Effectual. John 10:28-30; 2 Corinthians 12:9.
 - e. Uninterrupted. Psalm 121:3.
 - f. Encouraging. Isaiah 41:10; 50:7.
 - g. Perpetual. Psalm 121:8.
 - h. Often afforded through means inadequate in themselves. Judges 7:7; 1Sa 17:45,50; 2 Chronicles 14:11.
- 4. Is afforded to
 - a. Those who hearken to God. Proverbs 1:33.

- b. Returning sinners. Job 22:23,25.
 - c. The perfect in heart. 2 Chronicles 16:9.
 - d. The poor. Psalm 14:6; 72:12-14.
 - e. The oppressed. Psalm 9:9.
 - f. The Church. Psalm 48:3; Zechariah 2:4,5.
5. Is vouchsafed to saints in
- a. Preserving them. Psalm 145:20.
 - b. Strengthening them. 2 Timothy 4:17.
 - c. Upholding them. Psalm 37:17,24; 63:8.
 - d. Keeping their feet. 1Sa 2:9; Proverbs 3:26.
 - e. Keeping them from evil. 2 Thessalonians 3:3.
 - f. Keeping them from falling. Jude 1:24.
 - g. Keeping them in the way. Exodus 23:20.
 - h. Keeping them from temptation. Revelation 3:10.
 - i. Providing a refuge for them. Proverbs 14:26; Isaiah 4:6; 32:2.
 - j. Defending them against their enemies. Deuteronomy 20:1-4; 33:27; Isaiah 59:19.
 - k. Defeating the counsels of enemies. Isaiah 8:10.
 - l. Temptation. 1 Corinthians 10:13; 2 Peter 2:9.
 - m. Persecution. Luke 21:18.
 - n. Calamities. Psalm 57:1; 59:16.
 - o. All dangers. Psalm 91:3-7.
 - p. All places. Genesis 28:15; 2 Chronicles 16:9.
 - q. Sleep. Psalm 3:5; 4:8; Proverbs 3:24.
 - r. Death. Psalm 23:4.
6. Saints
- a. Acknowledge God as their. Psalm 18:2; 62:2; 89:18.
 - b. Pray for. Psalm 17:5,8; Isaiah 51:9.
 - c. Praise God for. Psalm 5:11.
7. Withdrawn from the
- a. Disobedient. Leviticus 26:14-17.
 - b. Backsliding. Joshua 23:12,13; Judges 10:13.
 - c. Presumptuous. Numbers 14:40-45.
 - d. Unbelieving. Isaiah 7:9.
 - e. Obstinate impenitent. Matthew 23:38.
8. Not to be found in
- a. Idols. Deuteronomy 32:37-39; Isaiah 46:7.
 - b. Man. Psalm 146:3; Isaiah 30:7.
 - c. Riches. Proverbs 11:4,28; Zep 1:18.
 - d. Hosts. Joshua 11:4-8; Psalm 33:16.
 - e. Horses. Psalm 33:17; Proverbs 21:31.
9. Illustrated. Deuteronomy 32:11; Psalm 125:1,2; Proverbs 18:10; Isaiah 25:4; 31:5; Luke 13:34.
10. Some examples:
- a. Abraham. Genesis 15:1.
 - b. Jacob. Genesis 48:16.
 - c. Joseph. Genesis 49:23-25.
 - d. Israel. Joshua 24:17.
 - e. David. Psalm 18:1,2.
 - f. Shadrach &c. Daniel 3:28.
 - g. Daniel. Daniel 6:22.
 - h. Peter. Acts 12:4-7.
 - i. Paul. Acts 18:10; 26:17.

Providence of God, The.

- 1. Is his care over his works. Psalm 145:9.
- 2. Is exercised in
 - a. Preserving his creatures. Nehemiah 9:6; Psalm 36:6; Matthew 10:29.
 - b. Providing for his creatures. Psalm 104:27,28; 136:25; 147:9; Matthew 6:26.
 - c. The special preservation of saints. Psalm 37:28; 91:11; Matthew 10:30.
 - d. Prospering saints. Genesis 24:48,56.
 - e. Protecting saints. Psalm 91:4; 140:7.
 - f. Delivering saints. Psalm 91:3; Isaiah 31:5.
 - g. Leading saints. Deuteronomy 8:2,15; Isaiah 31:5.
 - h. Leading saints. Deuteronomy 8:2,15; Isaiah 63:12.
 - i. Bringing His words to pass. Numbers 26:65; Joshua 21:45; Luke 21:32,33.
 - j. Ordering the ways of men. Proverbs 16:9; 19:21; 20:24.
 - k. Ordaining the conditions and circumstances of men. 1Sa 2:7,8; Psalm 75:6,7.

- l. Determining the period of human life. Psalm 31:15; 39:5; Acts 17:26.
- m. Defeating wicked designs. Exodus 15:9-19; 2 Samuel 17:14,15; Psalm 33:10.
- n. Overruling wicked designs for good. Genesis 45:5-7; 50:20; Philippians 1:12.
- o. Preserving the course of nature. Genesis 8:22; Job 26:10; Psalm 104:5-9.
- p. Directing all events. Joshua 7:14; 1Sa 6:7-10,12; Proverbs 16:33; Isaiah 44:7; Acts 1:26.
- q. Ruling the elements. Job 37:9-13; Isaiah 50:2; John 1:4,15; Nahum 1:4.
- r. Ordering the minutest matters. Matthew 10:29,30; Luke 21:18.
- 3. Is righteous. Psalm 145:17; Daniel 4:37.
- 4. Is ever watchful. Psalm 121:4; Isaiah 27:3.
- 5. Is all pervading. Psalm 139:1-5.
- 6. Sometimes dark and mysterious. Psalm 36:6; 73:16; 77:19; Romans 11:33.
- 7. All things are ordered by
 - a. For his glory. Isaiah 63:14.
 - b. For good to saints. Romans 8:28.
- 8. The wicked made to promote the designs. Isaiah 10:5-12; Acts 3:17,18.
- 9. To be acknowledged
 - a. In prosperity. Deuteronomy 8:18; 1 Chronicles 29:12.
 - b. In adversity. Job 1:21; Psalm 119:15.
 - c. In public calamities. Amos 3:6.
 - d. In our daily support. Genesis 48:15.
 - e. In all things. Proverbs 3:6.
- 10. Cannot be defeated. 1Ki 22:30,34; Proverbs 21:30.
- 11. Man's efforts are vain without. Psalm 127:1,2; Proverbs 21:31.
- 12. Saints should
 - a. Trust in. Matthew 6:33,34; 10:9,29-31.
 - b. Have full confidence in. Psalm 16:8; 139:10.
 - c. Commit their works to. Proverbs 16:3.
 - d. Encourage themselves. 1Sa 30:6.
 - e. Pray in dependence upon. Acts 12:5.
 - f. Pray to be guided by. Genesis 24:12-14; 28:20,21; Acts 1:24.
- 13. Result of depending upon. Luke 22:35.
- 14. Connected with the use of means. 1Ki 21:19; 22:37,38; Micah 5:2; Luke 2:1-4; Acts 27:22,31,32.
- 15. Danger of denying. Isaiah 10:13-17; Ezekiel 28:2-10; Daniel 4:29-31; Hosea 2:8,9.

Prudence.

- 1. Exhibited in the manifestation of God's grace. Ephesians 1:8.
- 2. Some examples: by Christ. Isaiah 52:13; Matthew 21:24-27; 22:15-21.
- 3. Intimately connected with wisdom. Proverbs 8:12.
- 4. The wise celebrated for. Proverbs 16:21.
- 5. Those who have
 - a. Get knowledge. Proverbs 18:15.
 - b. Deal with knowledge. Proverbs 13:16.
 - c. Look well to their goings. Proverbs 14:15.
 - d. Understand the ways of God. Hosea 14:9.
 - e. Understand their own ways. Proverbs 14:8.
 - f. Crowned with knowledge. Proverbs 14:18.
 - g. Not ostentatious of knowledge. Proverbs 12:23.
 - h. Foresee and avoid evil. Proverbs 22:3.
 - i. Are preserved by it. Proverbs 2:11.
 - j. Suppress angry feelings. Proverbs 12:16; 19:11.
 - k. Regard reproof. Proverbs 15:5.
 - l. Keep silence in the evil time. Amos 5:13.
- 6. Saints act with. Psalm 112:5.
- 7. Saints should especially exercise, in their intercourse with unbelievers. Matthew 10:16; Ephesians 5:15; Colossians 4:5.
- 8. Virtuous wives act with. Proverbs 31:16,26.
- 9. The young should cultivate. Proverbs 3:21.
- 10. Of the wicked
 - a. Fails in times of perplexity. Jeremiah 49:7.
 - b. Keeps them from the knowledge of the gospel. Matthew 11:25.
 - c. Denounced by God. Isaiah 5:21; 29:15.
 - d. Defeated by God. Isaiah 29:14; 1 Corinthians 1:19.
 - e. Necessity for-illustrated. Matthew 25:3,9; Luke 14:28-32.
- 11. Some examples:
 - a. Jacob. Genesis 32:3-23.

- b. Joseph. Genesis 41:39.
- c. Jethro. Exodus 18:19-23.
- d. Gideon. Judges 8:1-3.
- e. David. 1Sa 16:18.
- f. Abigail. 1Sa 25:23-31; 2 Samuel 15:32-34; 17:6-14.
- g. Aged counsellors of Rehoboam. 1Ki 12:7.
- h. Solomon. 2 Chronicles 2:12.
- i. Nehemiah. Nehemiah 2:12-16; 4:13-18.
- j. The Poor Wise Man. Ecclesiastes 9:15.
- k. The Scribe. Mark 12:32-34.
- l. Gamaliel. Acts 5:34-39.
- m. Sergius Paulus. Acts 13:7.
- n. Paul. Acts 23:6.

Punishment of the Wicked, The.

1. Is from God. Leviticus 26:18; Isaiah 13:11.
2. On account of their
 - a. Sin. Lamentations 3:39.
 - b. Iniquity. Jeremiah 36:31; Ezekiel 3:17-18; 18:4,13,20; Amos 3:2.
 - c. Idolatry. Leviticus 26:30; Isaiah 10:10,11.
 - d. Rejection of the law of God. 1Sa 15:23; Hosea 4:6-9.
 - e. Ignorance of God. 2 Thessalonians 1:8.
 - f. Evil ways and doings. Jeremiah 21:14; Hosea 4:9; 12:2.
 - g. Pride. Isaiah 10:12; 24:21; Luke 14:11.
 - h. Unbelief. Mark 16:16; Romans 11:20; Hebrews 3:18,19; 4:2.
 - i. Covetousness. Isaiah 57:17; Jeremiah 51:13.
 - j. Oppressing. Isaiah 49:26; Jeremiah 30:16,20.
 - k. Persecuting. Jeremiah 11:21,22; Matthew 23:34-36.
 - l. Disobeying God. Nehemiah 9:26,27; Ephesians 5:6.
 - m. Disobeying the gospel. 2 Thessalonians 1:8.
3. Is the fruit of their sin. Job 4:8; Proverbs 22:8; Romans 6:21; Galatians 6:8.
4. Is the reward of their sins. Psalm 91:8; Isaiah 3:11; Jeremiah 16:18; Romans 6:23; Hebrews 2:2.
5. Often brought about by their evil designs. Es 7:10; Psalm 37:15; 57:6.
6. Often commences in this life. Proverbs 11:31.
7. In this life by
 - a. Sickness. Leviticus 26:16; Psalm 78:50.
 - b. Famine. Leviticus 26:19,20,26,29; Psalm 107:34.
 - c. Noisome beasts. Leviticus 26:22.
 - d. War. Leviticus 26:25,32,33; Jeremiah 6:4.
 - e. Deliverance to enemies. Nehemiah 9:27.
 - f. Fear. Leviticus 26:36,37; Job 18:11.
 - g. Reprobate mind. Romans 1:28.
 - h. Put in slippery places. Psalm 73:3-19.
 - i. Trouble and distress. Isaiah 8:22; Zep 1:15.
 - j. Cutting off. Psalm 94:23.
 - k. Bringing down their pride. Isaiah 13:11.
8. Future, shall be awarded by Christ. Matthew 16:27; 25:31,41.
9. Future described as
 - a. Hell. Psalm 9:17; Matthew 5:29; Luke 12:5; 16:23.
 - b. Darkness. Matthew 8:12; 2 Peter 2:17.
 - c. Death. Romans 5:12-17; 6:23.
 - d. Resurrection of damnation. John 5:29.
 - e. Rising to shame and everlasting contempt. Daniel 12:2.
 - f. Everlasting destruction. Psalm 52:5; 92:7; 2 Thessalonians 1:9.
 - g. Everlasting fire. Matthew 25:41; Jude 1:7.
 - h. Second death. Revelation 2:11; 21:8.
 - i. Damnation of hell. Matthew 23:33.
 - j. Eternal damnation. Mark 3:29.
 - k. Blackness of darkness. 2 Peter 2:17; Jude 1:13.
 - l. Everlasting burning. Isaiah 33:14.
 - m. The wrath of God. John 3:36.
 - n. Wine of the wrath of God. Revelation 14:10.
 - o. Torment with fire. Revelation 14:10.
 - p. Torment for ever and ever. Revelation 14:11.
 - q. The righteousness of God requires. 2 Thessalonians 1:6.
 - r. Often sudden and unexpected. Psalm 35:8; 64:7; Proverbs 29:1; Luke 12:20; 1 Thessalonians 5:3.

10. Shall be
 - a. According to their deeds. Matthew 16:27; Romans 2:6,9; 2 Corinthians 5:10.
 - b. According to the knowledge possessed by them. Luke 12:47,48.
 - c. Increased by neglect of privileges. Matthew 11:21-24; Luke 10:13-15.
 - d. Without mitigation. Luke 16:23-26.
 - e. Accompanied by remorse. Isaiah 66:24; Mark 9:44.
11. No combination avails against. Proverbs 11:21.
12. Deferred, emboldens them in sin. Ecclesiastes 8:11.
13. Should be a warning to others. Numbers 26:10; 1 Corinthians 10:6-11; Jude 1:7.
14. Consummated at the day of judgement. Matthew 25:31,46; Romans 2:5,16; 2 Peter 2:9.

Punishments.

1. Antiquity of. Genesis 4:13,14.
2. Power of inflicting, given to magistrates. Job 31:11; Romans 13:4.
3. Designed to be a warning to others. Deuteronomy 13:11; 17:13; 19:20.
4. Were inflicted
 - a. On the guilty. Deuteronomy 24:16; Proverbs 17:26.
 - b. Without pity. Deuteronomy 19:13,21.
 - c. Without partiality. Deuteronomy 13:6-8.
 - d. By order of magistrates. Acts 16:22.
 - e. By order of kings. 2 Samuel 1:13-16; 1 Ki 2:23-46.
 - f. Immediately after sentence was passed. Deuteronomy 25:2; Joshua 7:25.
 - g. By the witnesses. Deuteronomy 13:9; 17:7; John 8:7; Acts 7:58,59.
 - h. By the people. Numbers 15:35,36; Deuteronomy 13:9.
 - i. By soldiers. 2 Samuel 1:15; Matthew 27:27-35.
5. Sometimes deferred until God was consulted. Numbers 15:34.
6. Sometimes deferred for a considerable time. 1 Ki 2:5,6,8,9.
7. Secondary kinds of
 - a. Imprisonment. Ezra 7:26; Matthew 5:25.
 - b. Confinement in a dungeon. Jeremiah 38:6; Zechariah 9:11.
 - c. Confinement in stocks. Jeremiah 20:2; Acts 16:24.
 - d. Fine, or giving of money. Exodus 21:22; Deuteronomy 22:19.
 - e. Restitution. Exodus 21:36; 22:1-4; Leviticus 6:4,5; 24:18.
 - f. Retaliation or injuring according to the injury done. Exodus 21:24; Deuteronomy 19:21.
 - g. Binding with chains and fetters. Psalm 105:18.
 - h. Scourging. Deuteronomy 25:2,3; Matthew 27:26; Acts 22:25; 2 Corinthians 11:24.
 - i. Selling the criminal. Matthew 18:25.
 - j. Banishment. Ezra 7:26; Revelation 1:9.
 - k. Torturing. Matthew 18:34; Hebrews 11:37.
 - l. Putting out the eyes. Judges 16:21; 1 Sa 11:2.
 - m. Cutting off hands and feet. 2 Samuel 4:12.
 - n. Mutilating the hands and feet. Judges 1:5-7.
 - o. Cutting off nose and ears. Ezekiel 23:25.
 - p. Plucking out the hair. Nehemiah 13:25; Isaiah 50:6.
 - q. Confiscating the property. Ezra 7:26.
8. Inflicting of capital, not permitted to the Jews by the Romans. John 18:31.
9. Capital kinds of
 - a. Burning. Genesis 38:24; Leviticus 20:14; Daniel 3:6.
 - b. Hanging. Numbers 25:4; Deuteronomy 21:22,23; Joshua 8:29; 2 Samuel 21:12; Es 7:9,10.
 - c. Crucifying. Matthew 20:19; 27:35.
 - d. Beheading. Genesis 40:19; Mark 6:16,27.
 - e. Slaying with the sword. 1 Sa 15:33; Acts 12:2.
 - f. Stoning. Leviticus 24:14; Deuteronomy 13:10; Acts 7:59.
 - g. Cutting in pieces. Daniel 2:5; Matthew 24:51.
 - h. Sawing asunder. Hebrews 11:37.
 - i. Exposing to wild beasts. Daniel 6:16,24; 1 Corinthians 15:32.
 - j. Bruising in mortars. Proverbs 27:22.
 - k. Casting headlong from a rock. 2 Chronicles 25:12.
 - l. Casting into the sea. Matthew 18:6.
10. Strangers not exempted from. Leviticus 20:2.
11. Were sometimes commuted. Exodus 21:29,30.
12. For murder not to be commuted. Numbers 35:31,32.

Purification.

1. Of Israel at the exodus. Exodus 14:22; 1 Corinthians 10:2.

2. Of Israel before receiving the law. Exodus 19:10.
3. Of priests before consecration. Exodus 29:4.
4. Of Levites before consecration. Numbers 8:6,7.
5. Of high priest on day of atonement. Leviticus 16:4,24.
6. Of things for burnt-offerings. 2 Chronicles 4:6.
7. Of individuals who were ceremonially unclean. Leviticus 15:2-13; 17:15; 22:4-7; Numbers 19:7-12,21.
8. Of the healed leper. Leviticus 14:8,9.
9. Of Nazarites after vow expired. Acts 21:24,26.
10. Used by the devout before entering God's house. Psalm 26:6; Hebrews 10:22.
11. Multiplied by traditions. Matthew 15:2; Mark 7:3,4.
12. Means used for
 - a. Water of separation. Numbers 19:9.
 - b. Running water. Leviticus 15:13.
 - c. Water mixed with blood. Exodus 24:5-8; Hebrews 9:19.
13. Was by
 - a. Sprinkling. Numbers 19:13,18; Hebrews 9:19.
 - b. Washing parts of the body. Exodus 30:19.
 - c. Washing the whole body. Leviticus 8:6; 14:9.
14. Of priests performed in the brazen Laver. Exodus 30:18; 2 Chronicles 4:6.
15. Vessels in the houses of the Jews for. John 2:6.
16. Consequence of neglecting those prescribed by law. Leviticus 17:16; Numbers 19:13,20.
17. Aailed to sanctifying the flesh. Hebrews 9:13.
18. Insufficient for spiritual purification. Job 9:30,31; Jeremiah 2:22.
19. The Jews laid great stress on. John 3:25.
20. Illustrative of
 - a. Purification by the blood of Christ. Hebrews 9:9-12.
 - b. Regeneration. Ephesians 5:26; 1 John 1:7.

R

Reaping.

1. Is the cutting of the corn in harvest. Job 24:6; Leviticus 23:10.
2. The sickle used for. Deuteronomy 16:9; Mark 4:29.
3. Both men and women engaged in. Ruth 2:8,9.
4. The Jews not to reap
 - a. The corners of their fields. Leviticus 19:9; 23:22.
 - b. During the Sabbatical year. Leviticus 25:5.
 - c. During the year of jubilee. Leviticus 25:11.
 - d. The fields of others. Deuteronomy 23:25.
5. Mode of gathering the corn for, alluded to. Psalm 129:7; Isaiah 17:5.
6. Corn after, was bound up into sheaves. Genesis 37:7; Psalm 129:7.
7. Persons engaged in
 - a. Under the guidance of a steward. Ru 2:5,6.
 - b. Visited by the master. Ru 2:4; 2 Kings 4:18.
 - c. Fed by the master who himself presided at their meals. Ru 2:14.
 - d. Received wages. John 4:36; James 5:4.
8. A time of great rejoicing. Psalm 126:5,6.
9. The Jews often hindered from, on account of their sins. Micah 6:15.
10. Often unprofitable on account of sin. Jeremiah 12:13.
11. Illustrative of
 - a. Receiving the reward of wickedness. Job 4:8; Proverbs 22:8; Hosea 8:7; Galatians 6:8.
 - b. Receiving the reward of righteousness. Hosea 10:12; Galatians 6:8,9.
 - c. Ministers receiving temporal provision for spiritual labours. 1 Corinthians 9:11.
 - d. Gathering in souls to God. John 4:38.
 - e. The judgement of God on the anti-christian world. Revelation 14:14-16.
 - f. The final judgement. Matthew 13:30,39-43.

Rebellion Against God.

1. Forbidden. Numbers 14:9; Joshua 22:19.
2. Provokes God. Numbers 16:30; Nehemiah 9:26.
3. Provokes Christ. Exodus 23:20,21; 1 Corinthians 10:9.
4. Vexes the Holy Spirit. Isaiah 63:10.

5. Exhibited in
 - a. Unbelief. Deuteronomy 9:23; Psalm 106:24,25.
 - b. Rejecting his government. 1Sa 8:7; 15:23.
 - c. Revolting from him. Isaiah 1:5; 31:6.
 - d. Despising his law. Nehemiah 9:26.
 - e. Despising his counsels. Psalm 107:11.
 - f. Distrusting his power. Ezekiel 17:15.
 - g. Murmuring against him. Numbers 20:3,10.
 - h. Refusing to hearken to him. Deuteronomy 9:23; Ezekiel 20:8; Zechariah 7:11.
 - i. Departing from him. Isaiah 59:13.
 - j. Rebellion against governors appointed by him. Joshua 1:18.
 - k. Departing from his precepts. Daniel 9:5.
 - l. Departing from his instituted worship. Exodus 32:8,9; Joshua 22:16-19.
 - m. Sinning against light. Job 24:13; John 15:22; Acts 13:41.
 - n. Walking after our own thoughts. Isaiah 65:2.
6. Connected with
 - a. Stubbornness. Deuteronomy 31:27.
 - b. Injustice and corruption. Isaiah 1:23.
 - c. Contempt of God. Psalm 107:11.
 - d. Man is prone to. Deuteronomy 31:27; Romans 7:14-18.
 - e. The heart is the seat of. Jeremiah 5:23; Matthew 15:18,19; Hebrews 3:12.
7. Those who are guilty of
 - a. Aggravate their sin by. Job 34:27.
 - b. Practise hypocrisy to hide. Hosea 7:14.
 - c. Persevere in. Deuteronomy 9:7,24.
 - d. Increase in, though chastised. Isaiah 1:5.
 - e. Warned not to exalt themselves. Psalm 66:7.
 - f. Denounced. Isaiah 30:1.
 - g. Have God as their enemy. Isaiah 63:10.
 - h. Have God's hand against them. 1Sa 12:15; Psalm 106:26,27.
 - i. Impoverished for. Psalm 68:6.
 - j. Brought low for. Psalm 107:11,12.
 - k. Delivered into the hands of enemies on account of. Nehemiah 9:26,27.
 - l. Cast out in their sins for. Psalm 5:10.
 - m. Cast out of the church for. Ezekiel 20:38.
 - n. Restored through Christ alone. Psalm 68:18.
8. Heinousness of. 1Sa 15:23.
9. Guilt of
 - a. Aggravated by God's fatherly care. Isaiah 1:2.
 - b. Aggravated by God's unceasing invitations to return to him. Isaiah 65:2.
 - c. To be deprecated. Joshua 22:29.
 - d. To be confessed. Lamentations 1:18,20; Daniel 9:5.
10. God alone can forgive. Daniel 9:9.
11. God is ready to forgive. Nehemiah 9:17.
12. Religious instruction designed to prevent. Psalm 78:5,8.
13. Promises to those who avoid. Deuteronomy 28:1-13; 1Sa 12:14.
14. Forgiven upon repentance. Nehemiah 9:26,27.
15. Ministers
 - a. Cautioned against. Ezekiel 2:8.
 - b. Sent to those guilty of. Ezekiel 2:3-7; 3:4-9; Mark 12:4-8.
 - c. Should warn against. Numbers 14:9.
 - d. Should testify against. Isaiah 30:8,9; Ezekiel 17:12; 44:6.
 - e. Should remind their people of past. Deuteronomy 9:7; 31:27.
16. Punishment for. Leviticus 26:14-39; 1Sa 12:15; Isaiah 1:20; Jeremiah 4:16-18; Ezekiel 20:8,38.
17. Punishment for teaching. Jeremiah 28:16.
18. Ingratitude of-Illustrated. Isaiah 1:2,3.
19. Some examples:
 - a. Pharaoh. Exodus 5:1,2.
 - b. Korah &c. Numbers 16:11.
 - c. Moses and Aaron. Numbers 20:12,24.
 - d. Israelites. Deuteronomy 9:23,24.
 - e. Saul. 1Sa 15:9,23.
 - f. Jeroboam. 1Ki 12:28-33.
 - g. Zedekiah. 2 Chronicles 36:13.
 - h. Kingdom of Israel. Hosea 7:14; 13:16.

Reconciliation With God.

1. Predicted. Daniel 9:24; Isaiah 53:5.
2. Proclaimed by angels at the birth of Christ. Luke 2:14.
3. Blotting out the hand-writing of ordinances is necessary to. Ephesians 2:16; Colossians 2:14.
4. Effected for men
 - a. By God in Christ. 2 Corinthians 5:19.
 - b. By Christ as High Priest. Hebrews 2:17.
 - c. By the death of Christ. Romans 5:10; Ephesians 2:16; Colossians 1:21,22.
 - d. By the blood of Christ. Ephesians 2:13; Colossians 1:20.
 - e. While alienated from God. Colossians 1:21.
 - f. Without strength. Romans 5:6.
 - g. Yet sinners. Romans 5:8.
 - h. While enemies to God. Romans 5:10.
5. The ministry of committed to ministers. 2 Corinthians 5:18,19.
6. Ministers, in Christ's stead, should beseech men to seek. 2 Corinthians 5:20.
7. Effects of
 - a. Peace of God. Romans 5:1; Ephesians 2:16,17.
 - b. Access to God. Romans 5:2; Ephesians 2:18.
 - c. Union of Jews and Gentiles. Ephesians 2:14.
 - d. Union of things in heaven and earth. Colossians 1:20; Ephesians 1:10.
8. A pledge of final salvation. Romans 5:10.
9. Necessity for-Illustrated. Matthew 5:24-26.
10. Typified. Leviticus 8:15; 16:20.

Redemption.

1. Defined. 1 Corinthians 6:20; 7:23.
2. Is of God. Isaiah 44:21-23; 43:1; Luke 1:68.
3. Is by Christ. Matthew 20:28; Galatians 3:13.
4. Is by the blood of Christ. Acts 20:28; Hebrews 9:12; 1 Peter 1:19; Revelation 5:9.
5. Christ sent to effect. Galatians 4:4,5.
6. Christ is made, to us. 1 Corinthians 1:30.
7. Is from
 - a. The bondage of the law. Galatians 4:5.
 - b. The curse of the law. Galatians 3:13.
 - c. The power of sin. Romans 6:18,22.
 - d. The power of the grave. Psalm 49:15.
 - e. All troubles. Psalm 25:22.
 - f. All iniquity. Psalm 130:8; Tit 2:14.
 - g. All evil. Genesis 48:16.
 - h. The present evil world. Galatians 1:4.
 - i. Vain conversation. 1 Peter 1:18.
 - j. Enemies. Psalm 106:10,11; Jeremiah 15:21.
 - k. Death. Hosea 13:14.
 - l. Destruction. Psalm 103:4.
8. Man cannot effect. Psalm 49:7.
9. Corruptible things cannot purchase. 1 Peter 1:18.
10. Procures for us
 - a. Justification. Romans 3:24.
 - b. Forgiveness of sin. Ephesians 1:7; Colossians 1:14.
 - c. Adoption. Galatians 4:4,5.
 - d. Purification. Tit 2:14.
11. The present life, the only season for. Job 36:18,19.
12. Described as
 - a. Precious. Psalm 49:8.
 - b. Plenteous. Psalm 130:7.
 - c. Eternal. Hebrews 9:12.
13. Subjects of
 - a. The soul. Psalm 49:8.
 - b. The body. Romans 8:23.
 - c. The life. Psalm 103:4; Lamentations 3:58.
 - d. The inheritance. Ephesians 1:14.
14. Manifests the
 - a. Power of God. Isaiah 50:2.
 - b. Grace of God. Isaiah 52:3.
 - c. Love and pity of God. Isaiah 63:9; John 3:16; Romans 6:8; 1 John 4:10.
15. A subject for praise. Isaiah 44:22,23; 51:11.

16. Old Testament saints partakers of. Hebrews 9:15.
17. They who partake of
 - a. Are the property of God. Isaiah 43:1; 1 Corinthians 6:20.
 - b. Are first-fruits to God. Revelation 14:4.
 - c. Are a peculiar people. 2 Samuel 7:23; Tit 2:14; 1 Peter 2:9.
 - d. Are assured of. Job 19:25; Psalm 31:5.
 - e. Are sealed to the day of. Ephesians 4:30.
 - f. Are Zealous of good works. Ephesians 2:10; Tit 2:14; 1 Peter 2:9.
 - g. Walk safely in holiness. Isaiah 35:8,9.
 - h. Shall return to Zion with joy. Isaiah 35:10.
 - i. Alone can learn the songs of heaven. Revelation 14:3,4.
 - j. Commit themselves to God. Psalm 31:5.
 - k. Have an earnest of the completion of. Ephesians 1:14; 2 Corinthians 1:22.
 - l. Wait for the completion of. Romans 8:23; Philippians 3:20,21; Tit 2:11-13.
 - m. Pray for the completion of. Psalm 26:11; 44:26.
 - n. Praise God for. Psalm 71:23; 103:4; Revelation 5:9.
 - o. Should glorify God for. 1 Corinthians 6:20.
 - p. Should be without fear. Isaiah 43:1.
18. Typified
 - a. Israel. Exodus 6:6.
 - b. First-born. Exodus 13:11-15; Numbers 18:15.
 - c. Atonement-money. Exodus 30:12-15.
 - d. Bond-servant. Leviticus 25:47-54.

Repentance.

1. What it is. Isaiah 45:22; Matthew 6:19-21; Acts 14:15; 2 Corinthians 5:17; Colossians 3:2; 1 Thessalonians 1:9; Hebrews 12:1,2.
2. Commanded to all by God. Ezekiel 18:30-32; Acts 17:30.
3. Commanded by Christ. Revelation 2:5,16; 3:3.
4. Given by God. Acts 11:18; 2 Timothy 2:25.
5. Christ came to call sinners to. Matthew 9:13.
6. Christ exalted to give. Acts 5:31.
7. By the operation of the Holy Spirit. Zechariah 12:10.
8. Called repentance to life. Acts 11:18.
9. Called repentance to salvation. 2 Corinthians 7:10.
10. We should be led to, by
 - a. The long-suffering of God. Genesis 6:3; 1 Peter 3:20; 2 Peter 3:9.
 - b. The goodness of God. Romans 2:4.
 - c. The chastisements of God. 1Ki 8:47; Revelation 3:19.
 - d. Godly sorrow works. 2 Corinthians 7:10.
11. Necessary to the pardon of sin. Acts 2:38; 3:19; 8:22.
12. Conviction of sin necessary to. 1Ki 8:38; Proverbs 28:13; Acts 2:37,38; 19:18.
13. Preached
 - a. By Christ. Matthew 4:17; Mark 1:15.
 - b. By John the Baptist. Matthew 3:2.
 - c. By the Apostles. Mark 6:12; Acts 20:21.
 - d. In the name of Christ. Luke 24:47.
14. Not to be repented of. 2 Corinthians 7:10.
15. The present time the season for. Psalm 95:7,8; Hebrews 3:7,8; Proverbs 27:1; Isaiah 55:6; 2 Corinthians 6:2; Hebrews 4:7.
16. There is joy in heaven over one sinner brought to. Luke 15:7,10.
17. Ministers should rejoice over their people on their. 2 Corinthians 7:9.
18. Should be evidenced by fruits. Isaiah 1:16,17; Daniel 4:27; Matthew 3:8; Acts 26:20.
19. Should be accompanied by
 - a. Humility. 2 Chronicles 7:14; James 4:9,10.
 - b. Shame and confusion. Ezra 9:6-15; Jeremiah 31:19; Ezekiel 16:61,63; Daniel 9:7,8.
 - c. Self-abhorrence. Job 42:6.
 - d. Confession. Leviticus 26:40; Job 33:27.
 - e. Faith. Matthew 21:32; Mark 1:15; Acts 20:21.
 - f. Prayer. 1Ki 8:33; Acts 8:22.
 - g. Conversion. Acts 3:19; 26:20.
 - h. Turning from sin. 2 Chronicles 6:26.
 - i. Turning from idolatry. Ezekiel 14:6; 1 Thessalonians 1:9.
 - j. Greater zeal in the path of duty. 2 Corinthians 7:11.
20. Exhortations to. Ezekiel 14:6; 18:30; Acts 2:38; 3:19.
21. The wicked

- a. Averse to. Jeremiah 8:6; Matthew 21:32.
- b. Not led to by the judgement of God. Revelation 9:20,21; 16:9.
- c. Not led to, by miraculous interference. Luke 16:30,31.
- d. Neglect the time given for. Revelation 2:21.
- e. Condemned for neglecting. Matthew 11:20.
- 22. Danger of neglecting. Matthew 11:20-24; Luke 13:3,5; Revelation 2:22.
- 23. Neglect of, followed by swift judgement. Revelation 2:5,16.
- 24. Denied to apostates. Hebrews 6:4-6.
- 25. Illustrated. Luke 15:18-21; 18:13.
 - a. The Prodigal Son. Luke 15:17-19.
 - b. The Repentant Son. Matthew 21:29.
 - c. Paul. Galatians 1:23.
- 26. True-Some examples:
 - a. Israelites. Judges 10:15,16.
 - b. David. 2 Samuel 12:13.
 - c. Manasseh. 2 Chronicles 33:12,13.
 - d. Job. Job 42:6.
 - e. Nineveh. Jon 3:5-8; Matthew 12:41.
 - f. Peter. Matthew 26:75.
 - g. Zacchaeus. Luke 19:8.
 - h. Thief on the Cross. Luke 23:40,41.
 - i. Corinthians. 2 Corinthians 7:9,10.
- 27. False-Some examples:
 - a. Saul. 1Sa 15:24-30.
 - b. Ahab. 1Ki 21:27-29.
 - c. Judas. Matthew 27:3-5.

Reproof.

- 1. God gives reproof to his own children. 2 Samuel 7:14; Job 5:17; Psalm 94:12; 119:67,71,75; Hebrews 12:6,7.
- 2. God gives, to the wicked. Psalm 50:21; Isaiah 51:20.
- 3. Christ sent to give. Isaiah 2:4; 11:3.
- 4. The Holy Spirit gives. John 16:7,8.
- 5. Christ gives, in love. Revelation 3:19.
- 6. On account of
 - a. Impenitence. Matthew 11:20-24.
 - b. Not understanding. Matthew 16:9,11; Mark 7:18; Luke 24:25; John 8:43; 13:7,8.
 - c. Hardness of heart. Mark 8:17; 16:14.
 - d. Fearfulness. Mark 4:40; Luke 24:37,38.
 - e. Unbelief. Matthew 17:17,20; Mark 16:14.
 - f. Vain boasting. Luke 22:34.
 - g. Hypocrisy. Matthew 15:7; 23:13.
 - h. Reviling Christ. Luke 23:40.
 - i. Unruly conduct. 1 Thessalonians 5:14.
 - j. Oppressing out brethren. Nehemiah 5:7.
 - k. Sinful practices. Matthew 21:13; Luke 3:19; John 2:16.
- 7. The Scriptures are profitable for. Psalm 19:7-11; 2 Timothy 3:16.
- 8. When from God
 - a. Is for correction. Psalm 39:11.
 - b. Is despised by the wicked. Proverbs 1:30.
 - c. Should not discourage saints. Hebrews 12:5.
 - d. Pray that it be not be in anger. Psalm 6:1.
 - e. Should be accompanied by exhortation to repentance. 1Sa 12:20-25.
- 9. Declared to be
 - a. Better than secret love. Proverbs 27:5.
 - b. Better than the praise of fools. Ecclesiastes 7:5.
 - c. An excellent oil. Psalm 141:5.
 - d. More profitable to saints, than stripes to a fool. Proverbs 17:10.
- 10. A proof of faithful friendship. Proverbs 27:6.
- 11. Leads to
 - a. Understanding. Proverbs 15:32.
 - b. Knowledge. Proverbs 19:25.
 - c. Wisdom. Proverbs 15:31; 29:15.
 - d. Honour. Proverbs 13:18.
 - e. Happiness. Proverbs 6:23.
- 12. Eventually brings more respect than flattery. Proverbs 28:23.
- 13. Of those who offend, a warning to others. Leviticus 19:17; Acts 5:3,4,9; 1 Timothy 5:20; Tit 1:10,13.

14. Hypocrites not qualified to give. Matthew 7:5.
15. Ministers are sent to give. Jeremiah 44:4; Ezekiel 3:17.
16. Ministers are empowered to give. Micah 3:8.
17. Ministers should give
 - a. Openly. 1 Timothy 5:20.
 - b. Fearlessly. Ezekiel 2:3-7.
 - c. With all authority. Tit 2:15.
 - d. With long-suffering &c. 2 Timothy 4:2.
 - e. Unreservedly. Isaiah 58:1.
 - f. Sharply, if necessary. Tit 1:13.
 - g. With Christian love. 2 Thessalonians 3:15.
18. They who give, are hated by scorers. Proverbs 9:8; 15:12.
19. Hatred of, a proof of brutishness. Proverbs 12:1.
20. Hatred of, leads to destruction. Proverbs 15:10; 29:1.
21. Contempt of, leads to remorse. Proverbs 5:12.
22. Rejection of, leads to error. Proverbs 10:17.
23. Saints should
 - a. Give. Leviticus 19:17; Ephesians 5:11.
 - b. Give no occasion for. Philippians 2:15.
 - c. Receive kindly. Psalm 141:5.
 - d. Love those who give. Proverbs 9:8.
 - e. Delight in those who give. Proverbs 24:25.
24. Attention to a proof of prudence. Proverbs 15:5.
25. Some examples:
 - a. Samuel. 1Sa 13:13.
 - b. Nathan. 2 Samuel 12:7-9.
 - c. Ahijah. 1Ki 14:7-11.
 - d. Elijah. 1Ki 21:20.
 - e. Elisha. 2 Kings 5:26.
 - f. Joab. 1 Chronicles 21:3.
 - g. Shemaiah. 2 Chronicles 12:5.
 - h. Hanani. 2 Chronicles 16:7.
 - i. Zechariah. 2 Chronicles 24:20.
 - j. Daniel. Daniel 5:22,23.
 - k. John the Baptist. Matthew 3:7; Luke 3:19.
 - l. Stephen. Acts 7:51.
 - m. Peter. Acts 8:20.
 - n. Paul. 1 Corinthians 1:10-13; 5:1-5; 6:1-8; 11:17-22; Galatians 2:11.

Resignation.

1. Christ set and example of. Matthew 26:39-44; John 12:27; 18:11.
2. Commanded. Psalm 37:7; 46:10.
3. Should be exhibited in
 - a. Submission to the will of God. 2 Samuel 15:26; Psalm 42:5,11; Matthew 6:10.
 - b. Submission to the sovereignty of God in his purposes. Romans 9:20,21.
 - c. The prospect of death. Acts 21:13; 2 Corinthians 4:16-5:1.
 - d. Loss of goods. Job 1:15,16,21.
 - e. Loss of children. Job 1:18,19,21.
 - f. Chastisements. Hebrews 12:9.
 - g. Bodily suffering. Job 2:8-10.
4. The wicked are devoid of. Proverbs 19:3.
5. Exhortation to. Psalm 37:1-11.
6. Motives to
 - a. God's greatness. Psalm 46:10.
 - b. God's love. Hebrews 12:6.
 - c. God's justice. Nehemiah 9:33.
 - d. God's wisdom. Romans 11:32,33.
 - e. God's faithfulness. 1 Peter 4:19.
 - f. Our own sinfulness. Lamentations 3:39; Micah 7:9.
7. Some examples:
 - a. Jacob. Genesis 43:14.
 - b. Aaron. Leviticus 10:3.
 - c. Israelites. Judges 10:15.
 - d. Eli. 1Sa 3:18.
 - e. David. 2 Samuel 12:23.
 - f. Hezekiah. 2 Kings 20:19.

- g. Job. Job 2:10.
- h. Stephen. Acts 7:59.
- i. Paul. Acts 21:13.
- j. Disciples. Acts 21:14.
- k. Peter. 2 Peter 1:14.

Resurrection, The.

1. A doctrine of the Old Testament. Job 19:26; Psalm 16:10; 49:15; Isaiah 26:19; Daniel 12:2; Hosea 13:14.
2. A first principle of the gospel. 1 Corinthians 15:13,14; Hebrews 6:1,2.
3. Expected by the Jews. John 11:24; Hebrews 11:35.
4. Denied by the Sadducees. Matthew 22:23; Luke 20:27; Acts 23:8.
5. Explained away by false teachers. 2 Timothy 2:18.
6. Called in question by some in the church. 1 Corinthians 15:12.
7. Is not incredible. Mark 12:24; Acts 26:8.
8. Is not contrary to reason. John 12:24; 1 Corinthians 15:35-49.
9. Assumed and proved by our Lord. Matthew 22:29-32; Luke 14:14; John 5:28,29.
10. Preached by the Apostles. Acts 4:2; 17:18; 24:15.
11. Credibility of, shown by the resurrection of individuals. Matthew 9:25; 27:53; Luke 7:14; John 11:44; Hebrews 11:35.
12. Certainty of, proved by the resurrection of Christ. 1 Corinthians 15:12-20.
13. Effected by the power of
 - a. God. Matthew 22:29.
 - b. Christ. John 5:28,29; 6:39,40,44.
 - c. The Holy Spirit. Romans 8:11.
14. Shall be of all the dead. John 5:28; Acts 24:15; Revelation 20:13.
15. Saints in, shall
 - a. Rise through Christ. John 11:25; Acts 4:2; 1 Corinthians 15:21,22.
 - b. Rise first. 1 Corinthians 15:23; 1 Thessalonians 4:16.
 - c. Rise to eternal life. Daniel 12:2; John 5:29.
 - d. Be glorified with Christ. Colossians 3:4.
 - e. Be as the angels. Matthew 22:30.
 - f. Have incorruptible bodies. 1 Corinthians 15:42.
 - g. Have glorious bodies. 1 Corinthians 15:43.
 - h. Have powerful bodies. 1 Corinthians 15:43.
 - i. Have spiritual bodies. 1 Corinthians 15:44.
 - j. Have bodies like Christ's. Philippians 3:21; 1 John 3:2.
 - k. Be recompensed. Luke 14:14.
16. Saints should look forward to. Daniel 12:13; Philippians 3:11; 2 Corinthians 5:1.
17. Of saints shall be followed by the change of those then alive. 1 Corinthians 15:51; 1 Thessalonians 4:17.
18. The preaching of, caused
 - a. Mocking. Acts 17:32.
 - b. Persecution. Acts 23:6; 24:11-15.
19. Blessedness of those who have part in the first. Revelation 20:6.
20. Of the wicked, shall be to
 - a. Shame and everlasting contempt. Daniel 12:2.
 - b. Damnation. John 5:29.
21. Illustrative of the new birth. John 5:25.
22. Illustrated. Ezekiel 37:1-10; 1 Corinthians 15:36,37.

Resurrection of Christ, The.

1. Foretold by the prophets. Psalm 16:10; Acts 13:34,35; Isaiah 26:19.
2. Foretold by Himself. Matthew 20:19; Mark 9:9; 14:28; John 2:19-22.
3. Was necessary to
 - a. The fulfilment of Scripture. Luke 24:45,46.
 - b. Forgiveness of sins. 1 Corinthians 15:17.
 - c. Justification. Romans 4:25; 8:34.
 - d. Hope. 1 Corinthians 15:19.
 - e. The efficacy of preaching. 1 Corinthians 15:14.
 - f. The efficacy of faith. 1 Corinthians 15:14,17.
4. A proof of his being the Son of God. Psalm 2:7; Acts 13:33; Romans 1:4.
5. Effected by
 - a. The power of God. Acts 2:24; 3:15; Romans 8:11; Ephesians 1:20; Colossians 2:12.
 - b. His own power. John 2:19; 10:18.
 - c. The power of the Holy Spirit. 1 Peter 3:18.
6. On the first day of the week. Mark 16:9.

7. On the third day after his death. Mark 16:9.
8. On the third day after His death. Luke 24:46; Acts 10:40; 1 Corinthians 15:4.
9. The apostles
 - a. At first did not understand the predictions respecting. Mark 9:10; John 20:9.
 - b. Very slow to believe. Mark 16:13; Luke 24:9,11,37,38.
 - c. Reproved for their unbelief of. Mark 16:14.
10. He appeared after to
 - a. Mary Magdalene. Mark 16:9; John 20:18.
 - b. The women. Matthew 28:9.
 - c. Simon Peter. Luke 24:34.
 - d. Two disciples. Luke 24:13-31.
 - e. Apostles, except Thomas. John 20:19,24.
 - f. Apostles, Thomas being present. John 20:26.
 - g. Apostles at the sea of Tiberias. John 21:1.
 - h. Apostles in Galilee. Matthew 28:16,17.
 - i. About five hundred brethren. 1 Corinthians 15:6.
 - j. James. 1 Corinthians 15:7.
 - k. All the Apostles. Luke 24:51; Acts 1:9; 1 Corinthians 15:7.
 - l. Paul. 1 Corinthians 15:8.
11. Fraud impossible in. Matthew 27:63-66.
12. He gave many infallible proofs of. Luke 24:35,39,43; John 20:20,27; Acts 1:3.
13. Was attested by
 - a. Angels. Matthew 28:5-7; Luke 24:4-7,23.
 - b. Apostles. Acts 1:22; 2:32; 3:15; 4:33.
 - c. His enemies. Matthew 28:11-15.
14. Asserted and preached by the Apostles. Acts 25:19; 26:23.
15. Saints
 - a. Begotten to a lively hope. 1 Peter 1:3,21.
 - b. Desire to know the power of. Philippians 3:10.
 - c. Should keep, in remembrance. 2 Timothy 2:8.
 - d. Shall rise in the likeness of. Romans 6:5; 1 Corinthians 15:49; Philippians 3:21.
16. Is an emblem of the new birth. Romans 6:4; Colossians 2:12.
17. The first-fruits of our resurrection. Acts 26:23; 1 Corinthians 15:20,23.
18. The truth of the gospel involved in. 1 Corinthians 15:14,15.
19. Followed by his exaltation. Acts 4:10,11; Romans 8:34; Ephesians 1:20; Philippians 2:9,10; Revelation 1:18.
20. An assurance of the judgement. Acts 17:31.
21. Typified
 - a. Isaac. Genesis 22:13; Hebrews 11:19.
 - b. Jonah. Jonah 2:10; Matthew 12:40.

Revenge.

1. Forbidden by our Lord. Leviticus 19:18; Proverbs 24:17,29; Matthew 5:39-41; Romans 12:17,19; 1 Thessalonians 5:15; 1 Peter 3:9.
2. Christ an example of forbearing. Isaiah 53:7; 1 Peter 2:23.
3. Rebuked by Christ. Luke 9:54,55.
4. Inconsistent with Christian spirit. Luke 9:55.
5. Proceeds from a spiteful heart. Ezekiel 25:15.
6. Instead of taking, we should
 - a. Trust in God. Proverbs 20:22; Romans 12:16.
 - b. Exhibit love. Leviticus 19:18; Luke 6:35.
 - c. Give place to wrath. Romans 12:19.
 - d. Exercise forbearance. Matthew 5:38-41.
 - e. Bless. Romans 12:14.
 - f. Overcome others by kindness. Proverbs 25:21,22; Romans 12:20.
7. Keep others from taking. 1Sa 24:10; 25:24-31; 26:9.
8. Be thankful for being kept from taking. 1Sa 25:32,33.
9. The wicked are earnest after. Jeremiah 20:10.
10. Punishment for. Ezekiel 25:15-17; Amos 1:11,12.
11. Some examples:
 - a. Simon and Levi. Genesis 34:25.
 - b. Samson. Judges 15:7,8; 16:28-30.
 - c. Joab. 2 Samuel 3:27.
 - d. Absalom. 2 Samuel 13:23-29.
 - e. Jezebel. 1Ki 19:2.

- f. Ahab. 1Ki 22:26.
- g. Haman. Es 3:8-15.
- h. Edomites. Ezekiel 25:12.
- i. Philistines. Ezekiel 25:15.
- j. Herodias. Mark 6:19-24.
- k. James and John. Luke 9:54.
- l. Chief priests. Acts 5:33.
- m. Jews. Acts 7:54,59; 23:12.

Reviling and Reproaching.

1. Forbidden. 1 Peter 3:9.
2. Of rulers specially forbidden. Exodus 22:28; Acts 23:4,5.
3. The wicked utter, against
 - a. God. Psalm 74:22; 79:12.
 - b. God, by opposing the poor. Proverbs 14:31.
 - c. Christ. Matthew 27:39; Luke 7:34.
 - d. Saints. Psalm 102:8; Zep 2:8.
 - e. Rulers. 2 Peter 2:10,11; Jude 1:8,9.
4. Of Christ, predicted. Psalm 69:9; Romans 15:3; Psalm 89:51.
5. The conduct of Christ under. 1 Peter 2:23.
6. Saints
 - a. Endure. 1 Timothy 4:10; Hebrews 10:33.
 - b. Endure for God's sake. Psalm 69:7.
 - c. Endure for Christ's sake. Luke 6:22.
 - d. Should expect. Matthew 10:25.
 - e. Should not fear. Isaiah 51:7.
 - f. Sometimes depressed by. Psalm 42:10,11; 44:16; 69:20.
 - g. May take pleasure in. 2 Corinthians 12:10.
 - h. Supported under. 2 Corinthians 12:10.
 - i. Trust in God under. Psalm 57:3; 119:42.
 - j. Pray under. 2 Kings 19:4,16; Psalm 89:50.
 - k. Return blessings for. 1 Corinthians 4:12; 1 Peter 3:9.
7. Ministers should not fear. Ezekiel 2:6.
8. Happiness of enduring, for Christ's sake. 1 Peter 4:14.
9. Blessedness of enduring, for Christ's sake. Matthew 5:11; Luke 6:22.
10. Excludes from heaven. 1 Corinthians 6:10.
11. Punishment for. Zep 2:8,9; Matthew 5:22.
12. Some examples:
 - a. Joseph's brethren. Genesis 37:19.
 - b. Goliath. 1Sa 17:43.
 - c. Michal. 2 Samuel 6:20.
 - d. Shimei. 2 Samuel 16:7,8.
 - e. Sennacherib. Isaiah 37:17,23,24.
 - f. Moabites and Ammonites. Zephaniah 2:8.
 - g. Pharisees. Matthew 12:24.
 - h. Jews. Matthew 27:39,40; John 8:48.
 - i. Malefactor. Luke 23:39.
 - j. Athenian philosophers. Acts 17:18.

Reward of the Saints, The.

1. Is from God. Romans 2:7; Colossians 3:24; Hebrews 11:6.
2. Is of grace, through faith alone. Romans 4:4,5,16; 11:6.
3. Is of God's good pleasure. Matthew 20:14,15; Luke 12:32.
4. Prepared by God. Hebrews 11:16.
5. Prepared by Christ. John 14:2.
6. As servants of Christ. Colossians 3:24.
7. Not on account of their merits. Romans 4:4,5.
8. Described as
 - a. Being with Christ. John 12:26; 14:3; Philippians 1:23; 1 Thessalonians 4:17.
 - b. Beholding the face of God. Psalm 17:15; Matthew 5:8; Revelation 22:4.
 - c. Beholding the glory of Christ. John 17:24.
 - d. Being glorified with Christ. Romans 8:17,18; Colossians 3:4; Philippians 3:21; 1 John 3:2.
 - e. Sitting in judgement with Christ. Daniel 7:22; Matthew 19:28; Luke 22:30; 1 Corinthians 6:2.
 - f. Reigning with Christ. 2 Timothy 2:12; Revelation 3:21; 5:10; 20:4.

- g. Reigning for ever and ever. Revelation 22:5.
- h. A crown of righteousness. 2 Timothy 4:8.
- i. A crown of glory. 1 Peter 5:4.
- j. A crown of life. James 1:12; Revelation 2:10.
- k. An incorruptible crown. 1 Corinthians 9:25.
- l. Joint heirship with Christ. Romans 8:17.
- m. Inheritance of all things. Revelation 21:7.
- n. Inheritance with saints in light. Acts 20:32; 26:18; Colossians 1:12.
- o. Inheritance eternal. Hebrews 9:15.
- p. Inheritance incorruptible. 1 Peter 1:4.
- q. A kingdom. Matthew 25:34; Luke 22:29.
- r. A kingdom immovable. Hebrews 12:28.
- s. Shining as the stars. Daniel 12:3.
- t. Everlasting light. Isaiah 60:19.
- u. Everlasting life. Luke 18:30; John 6:40; 17:2,3; Romans 2:7; 6:23; 1 John 5:11.
- v. An enduring substance. Hebrews 10:34.
- w. A house eternal in the heavens. 2 Corinthians 5:1.
- x. A city which had foundation. Hebrews 11:10.
- y. Entering into the joy of the Lord. Matthew 25:21; Hebrews 12:2.
- z. Rest. Hebrews 4:9; Revelation 14:13.
- A. Fullness of joy. Psalm 16:11.
- B. The prize of the high calling of God in Christ. Philippians 3:14.
- C. Treasure in heaven. Matthew 19:21; Luke 12:33.
- D. An eternal weight of glory. 2 Corinthians 4:17.
- 9. Is great. Matthew 5:12; Luke 6:35; Hebrews 10:35.
- 10. Is full. 2Jo 1:8.
- 11. Is sure. Proverbs 11:18.
- 12. Is satisfying. Psalm 17:15.
- 13. Is inestimable. Isaiah 64:4; 1 Corinthians 2:9.
- 14. Saints may feel confident of. Psalm 73:24; Isaiah 25:8,9; 2 Corinthians 5:1; 2 Timothy 4:8.
- 15. Hope of, a cause of rejoicing. Romans 5:2.
- 16. Be careful not to lose. 2Jo 1:8.
- 17. The prospect of, should lead to
 - a. Diligence. 2Jo 1:8.
 - b. Pressing forward. Philippians 3:14.
 - c. Enduring suffering for Christ. 2 Corinthians 4:16-18; Hebrews 11:26.
 - d. Faithfulness to death. Revelation 2:10.
- 18. Present afflictions not to be compared with. Romans 8:18; 2 Corinthians 5:17.
- 19. Shall be given at the second coming of Christ. Matthew 16:27; Revelation 22:12.

Riches.

- 1. The true riches. Ephesians 3:8; 1 Corinthians 13:30; Colossians 2:3; 1 Peter 2:7.
- 2. God gives. 1Sa 2:7; Ecclesiastes 5:19.
- 3. To God belongs this world's riches. Hag 2:8.
- 4. God gives power to obtain. Deuteronomy 8:18.
- 5. The blessing of the Lord brings. Proverbs 10:22.
- 6. Give worldly power. Proverbs 22:7.
- 7. Described as
 - a. Temporary. Proverbs 27:24.
 - b. Uncertain. 1 Timothy 6:17.
 - c. Unsatisfying. Ecclesiastes 4:8; 5:10.
 - d. Corruptible. James 5:2; 1 Peter 1:18.
 - e. Fleeting. Proverbs 23:5; Revelation 18:16,17.
 - f. Deceitful. Matthew 13:22.
 - g. Liable to be stolen. Matthew 6:19.
 - h. Perishable. Jeremiah 48:36.
 - i. Thick clay. Habakkuk 2:6.
- 8. Often an obstruction to the reception of the gospel. Mark 10:23-25.
- 9. Deceitfulness of, chokes the word. Matthew 13:22.
- 10. The love of, the root of all evil. 1 Timothy 6:10.
- 11. Often lead to
 - a. Pride. Ezekiel 28:5; Hosea 12:8.
 - b. Forgetting God. Deuteronomy 8:13,14.
 - c. Denying God. Proverbs 30:8,9.
 - d. Forsaking God. Deuteronomy 32:15.
 - e. Rebelling against God. Nehemiah 9:25,26.

- f. Rejecting Christ. Matthew 19:22; 10:22.
- g. Self-sufficiency. Proverbs 28:11.
- h. Anxiety. Ecclesiastes 5:12.
- i. An overbearing spirit. Proverbs 18:23.
- j. Violence. Micah 6:12.
- k. Oppression. James 2:6.
- l. Fraud. James 5:4.
- m. Sensual indulgence. Luke 16:19; James 5:5.
- 12. Life consists not in abundance of. Luke 12:15.
- 13. Be not over-anxious for. Proverbs 30:8.
- 14. Labour not for. Proverbs 23:4.
- 15. They who covet
 - a. Fall into temptation and a snare. 1 Timothy 6:9.
 - b. Fall into hurtful lusts. 1 Timothy 6:9.
 - c. Err from the faith. 1 Timothy 6:10.
 - d. Use unlawful means to acquire. Proverbs 28:20.
 - e. Bring trouble on themselves. 1 Timothy 6:10.
 - f. Bring trouble on their families. Proverbs 15:27.
- 16. Profit not in the day of wrath. Proverbs 11:4.
- 17. Cannot secure prosperity. James 1:11.
- 18. Cannot redeem the soul. Psalm 49:6-9; 1 Peter 1:18.
- 19. Cannot deliver in the day of God's wrath. Zep 1:18; Revelation 6:15-17.
- 20. They who possess, should
 - a. Ascribe them to God. 1 Chronicles 29:12.
 - b. Not trust in them. Job 31:24; 1 Timothy 6:17.
 - c. Not set the heart on them. Psalm 62:10.
 - d. Not boast of obtaining them. Deuteronomy 8:17.
 - e. Not glory in them. Jeremiah 9:23.
 - f. Not hoard them up. Matthew 6:19.
 - g. Devote them to God's service. 1 Chronicles 29:3; Mark 12:42-44.
 - h. Give of them to the poor. Matthew 19:21; 1 John 3:17.
 - i. Use them in promoting the salvation of others. Luke 16:9.
 - j. Be liberal in all things. 1 Timothy 6:18.
 - k. Esteem it a privilege to be allowed to give. 1 Chronicles 29:14.
 - l. Not to be high-minded. 1 Timothy 6:17.
 - m. When converted, rejoice in being humbled. James 1:9,10.
- 21. Heavenly treasures superior to. Matthew 6:19,20.
- 22. Of the wicked laid up for the just. Proverbs 13:22.
- 23. The wicked
 - a. Often increase in. Psalm 73:12.
 - b. Often spend their day in. Job 21:13.
 - c. Swallow down. Job 20:15.
 - d. Trust in the abundance of. Psalm 52:7.
 - e. Heap up. Job 27:16; Psalm 39:6; Ecclesiastes 2:26.
 - f. Keep, to their hurt. Ecclesiastes 5:13.
 - g. Boast themselves in. Psalm 49:6; 52:7.
 - h. Profit not by. Proverbs 11:4; 13:7; Ecclesiastes 5:11.
 - i. Have trouble with. Proverbs 15:6; 1 Timothy 6:9,10.
 - j. Must leave, to others. Psalm 49:10.
- 24. Vanity of heaping up. Psalm 39:6; Ecclesiastes 5:10,11.
- 25. Guilt of trusting in. Job 31:24,28; Ezekiel 28:4,5,8.
- 26. Guilt of rejoicing in. Job 31:25,28.
- 27. Denunciations against those who
 - a. Get, by vanity. Proverbs 13:11; 21:6.
 - b. Get, unlawfully. Jeremiah 17:11.
 - c. Increase, by oppression. Proverbs 22:16; Habakkuk 2:6-8; Micah 2:2,3.
 - d. Hoard up. Ecclesiastes 5:13,14; James 5:3.
 - e. Trust in. Proverbs 11:28.
 - f. Receive their consolation. Luke 6:24.
 - g. Abuse. James 5:1,5.
 - h. Spend, upon their appetite. Job 20:15-17.
 - i. Folly and danger of trusting to-Illustrated. Luke 12:16-21.
- 28. Danger of misusing-Illustrated. Luke 16:19-25.
- 29. Examples of saints possessing
 - a. Abram. Genesis 13:2.
 - b. Lot. Genesis 13:5,6.
 - c. Isaac. Genesis 26:13,14.

- d. Jacob. Genesis 32:5,10.
- e. Joseph. Genesis 45:8,13.
- f. Boaz. Ru 2:1.
- g. Barzillai. 2 Samuel 19:32.
- h. Shunammite. 2 Kings 4:8.
- i. David. 1 Chronicles 29:28.
- j. Jehoshaphat. 2 Chronicles 17:5.
- k. Hezekiah. 2 Chronicles 32:27-29.
- l. Job. Job 1:3.
- m. Joseph of Arimathea. Matthew 27:57.
- n. Zacchaeus. Luke 19:2.
- o. Dorcas. Acts 9:36.
- 30. Examples of those truly rich. Matthew 5:8; 8:10; 13:45,46; Luke 10:42; John 1:45; Philippians 3:8; James 2:5; 1 Peter 2:7; Revelation 3:18.
- 31. Examples of wicked men possessing
 - a. Laban. Genesis 30:30.
 - b. Esau. Genesis 36:7.
 - c. Nabal. 1Sa 25:2.
 - d. Haman. Es 5:11.
 - e. Ammonites. Jeremiah 49:4.
 - f. People of Tyre. Ezekiel 28:5.
 - g. Young man. Matthew 19:22.

Righteousness.

- 1. Is obedience to God's law. Deuteronomy 6:25; Romans 10:5; Luke 1:6; Psalm 1:2.
- 2. God loves. Psalm 11:7.
- 3. God looks for. Isaiah 5:7.
- 4. Christ
 - a. Is the Son of. Malachi 4:2.
 - b. Loves. Psalm 45:7; Hebrews 1:9.
 - c. Was girt with. Isaiah 11:5.
 - d. Put on, as breast-plate. Isaiah 59:17.
 - e. Was sustained by. Isaiah 59:16.
 - f. Preached. Psalm 40:9.
 - g. Fulfilled all. Matthew 3:15.
 - h. Is made to his people. 1 Corinthians 1:30.
 - i. Is the end of the law for. Romans 10:4.
 - j. Has brought in everlasting. Daniel 9:24.
 - k. Shall judge with. Psalm 72:2; Isaiah 11:4; Acts 17:31; Revelation 19:11.
 - l. Shall reign in. Psalm 45:6; Isaiah 32:1; Hebrews 1:8.
 - m. Shall execute. Psalm 99:4; Jeremiah 23:6.
- 5. None, by nature have. Job 15:14; Psalm 14:3; Romans 3:10.
- 6. Cannot come by the law. Galatians 2:21; 3:21.
- 7. No justification by works of. Romans 3:20; 9:31,32; Galatians 2:16.
- 8. No salvation by works of. Ephesians 2:8,9; 2 Timothy 1:9; Tit 3:5.
- 9. Unregenerate man seeks justification by works of. Luke 18:9; Romans 10:3.
- 10. The blessing of God is not to be attributed to our works of. Deuteronomy 9:5.
- 11. Saints
 - a. Have, in Christ. Isaiah 45:24; 54:17; 2 Corinthians 5:21.
 - b. Have, imputed. Romans 4:11,22.
 - c. Are covered with the robe of. Isaiah 61:10.
 - d. Receive, from God. Psalm 24:5.
 - e. Are renewed in. Ephesians 4:24.
 - f. Are led in the paths of. Psalm 23:3.
 - g. Are servants of. Romans 6:16,18.
 - h. Characterised by. Genesis 18:25; Psalm 1:5,6.
 - i. Know. Isaiah 51:7.
 - j. Do. 1 John 2:29; 3:7.
 - k. Work, by faith. Hebrews 11:33.
 - l. Follow after. Isaiah 51:1.
 - m. Put on. Job 29:14.
 - n. Wait for the hope of. Galatians 5:5.
 - o. Pray for the spirit of. Psalm 51:10.
 - p. Hunger and thirst after. Matthew 5:6.
 - q. Walk before God in. 1Ki 3:6.
 - r. Offer the sacrifice of. Psalm 4:5; 51:19.

- s. Put no trust in their own. Philippians 3:6-8.
- t. Count their own, as filthy rags. Isaiah 64:6.
- u. Should seek. Zep 2:3.
- v. Should live in. Tit 2:12; 1 Peter 2:24.
- w. Should serve God in. Luke 1:75.
- x. Should yield their members as instruments of. Romans 6:13.
- y. Should yield their members servants to. Romans 6:19.
- z. Should have on the breast-plate of. Ephesians 6:14.
- 12. Shall receive a crown of. 2 Timothy 4:8.
- 13. Shall see God's face in. Psalm 17:15.
- 14. Of saints endures forever. Psalm 112:3,9; 2 Corinthians 9:9.
- 15. An evidence of the new birth. 1 John 2:29.
- 16. The kingdom of God is. Romans 14:17.
- 17. The fruit of the Spirit is in all. Ephesians 5:9.
- 18. The Scriptures instruct in. 2 Timothy 3:16.
- 19. Judgement designed to lead to. Isaiah 26:9.
- 20. Chastisements yield the fruit of. Hebrews 12:11.
- 21. Has no fellowship with unrighteousness. 2 Corinthians 6:14.
- 22. Ministers should
 - a. Be preachers of. 2 Peter 2:5.
 - b. Reason of. Acts 24:25.
 - c. Follow after. 1 Timothy 6:11; 2 Timothy 2:22.
 - d. Be clothed with. Psalm 132:9.
 - e. Be armed with. 2 Corinthians 6:7.
 - f. Pray for the fruit of, in their people. 2 Corinthians 9:10; Philippians 1:11.
- 23. Keep saints in the right way. Proverbs 11:5; 13:6.
- 24. Judgement should be executed in. Leviticus 19:15.
- 25. They who walk in, and follow
 - a. Are righteous. 1 John 3:7.
 - b. Are the excellent of the earth. Psalm 16:3; Proverbs 12:26.
 - c. Are accepted with God. Acts 10:35.
 - d. Are loved by God. Psalm 146:8; Proverbs 15:9.
 - e. Are blessed by God. Psalm 5:12.
 - f. Are heard by God. Luke 18:7; James 5:16.
 - g. Are objects of God's watchful care. Job 36:7; Psalm 34:15; Proverbs 10:3; 1 Peter 3:12.
 - h. Are tried by God. Psalm 11:5.
 - i. Are exalted by God. Job 36:7.
 - j. Dwell in security. Isaiah 33:15,16.
 - k. Are bold as a lion. Proverbs 28:1.
 - l. Are delivered out of all troubles. Psalm 34:19; Proverbs 11:8.
 - m. Are never forsaken by God. Psalm 37:25.
 - n. Are abundantly provided for. Proverbs 13:25; Matthew 6:25-33.
 - o. Are enriched. Psalm 112:3; Proverbs 15:6.
 - p. Think and desire good. Proverbs 11:23; 12:5.
 - q. Know the secret of the Lord. Psalm 25:14; Proverbs 3:32.
 - r. Have their prayers heard. Psalm 34:17; Proverbs 15:29; 1 Peter 3:12.
 - s. Have their desires granted. Proverbs 10:24.
 - t. Find it with life and honour. Proverbs 21:21.
 - u. Shall hold on their way. Job 17:9.
 - v. Shall never be moved. Psalm 15:2,5; 55:22; Proverbs 10:30; 12:3.
 - w. Shall be ever remembered. Psalm 112:6.
 - x. Shall flourish as a branch. Proverbs 11:28.
- 26. Shall be glad in the Lord. Psalm 64:10.
- 27. Brings its own reward. Proverbs 11:18; Isaiah 3:10.
- 28. Tends to life. Proverbs 11:19; 12:28.
- 29. The work of, shall be peace. Isaiah 32:17.
- 30. The effect of, shall be quietness and assurance for ever. Isaiah 32:17.
- 31. Is a crown of glory to the aged. Proverbs 16:31.
- 32. The wicked
 - a. Are far from. Psalm 119:150; Isaiah 46:12.
 - b. Are free from. Romans 6:20.
 - c. Are enemies of. Acts 13:10.
 - d. Leave off. Amos 5:7; Psalm 36:3.
 - e. Follow not after. Romans 9:30.
 - f. Do not. 1 John 3:10.
 - g. Do not obey. Romans 2:8; 2 Thessalonians 2:12.
 - h. Love lying rather than. Psalm 52:3.

- i. Make mention of God, not it. Isaiah 48:1.
- j. Though favoured, will not learn. Isaiah 26:10; Psalm 106:43.
- k. Speak contemptuously against those who follow. Psalm 31:18; Matthew 27:39-44.
- l. Hate those who follow. Psalm 34:21.
- m. Slay those who follow. Psalm 37:32; 1 John 3:12; Matthew 23:35.
- n. Should break off their sins by. Daniel 4:27.
- o. Should awake to. 1 Corinthians 15:34.
- p. Should sow to themselves in. Hosea 10:12.
- q. Vainly wish to die as those who follow. Numbers 23:10.
- 33. The throne of kings established by. Proverbs 16:12; 25:5.
- 34. Nations exalted by. Proverbs 14:34.
- 35. Blessedness of
 - a. Having imputed, without works. Romans 4:6.
 - b. Doing. Psalm 106:3.
 - c. Hungering and thirsting after. Matthew 5:6.
 - d. Suffering for. 1 Peter 3:14.
 - e. Being persecuted for. Matthew 5:10.
 - f. Turning others to. Daniel 12:3.
- 36. Promised to the Church. Isaiah 32:16; 45:8; 61:11; 62:1.
- 37. Promised to saints. Isaiah 60:21; 61:3.
- 38. Some examples:
 - a. Jacob. Genesis 30:33.
 - b. David. 2 Samuel 22:21.
 - c. Zacharias. Luke 1:6.
 - d. Abel. Hebrews 11:4.
 - e. Lot. 2 Peter 2:8.

Righteousness, Imputed.

- 1. Predicted. Isaiah 56:1; Ezekiel 16:14.
- 2. Revealed in the gospel. Romans 1:17.
- 3. Is of the Lord. Isaiah 54:17.
- 4. Described as
 - a. The righteousness of faith. Romans 4:13; 9:30; 10:6.
 - b. The righteousness of God, without the law. Romans 3:21.
 - c. The righteousness of God by faith in Christ. Romans 3:22.
 - d. Christ being made righteousness to us. 1 Corinthians 1:30.
 - e. Our being made the righteousness of God, in Christ. 2 Corinthians 5:21.
- 5. Christ is the end of the law for. Romans 10:4.
- 6. Christ called **THE LORD OF OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS**. Jeremiah 23:6.
- 7. Christ brings in an everlasting righteousness. Daniel 9:24.
- 8. Is a free gift. Romans 5:17.
- 9. God's righteousness never to be abolished. Isaiah 5:16.
- 10. The promises made through. Romans 4:13.
- 11. Saints
 - a. Have, on believing. Romans 4:5,11,24.
 - b. Clothed with the robe of righteousness. Isaiah 61:10.
 - c. Exalted in righteousness. Psalm 89:16.
 - d. Desire to be found in. Philippians 3:9.
 - e. Glory in having. Isaiah 45:24,25.
- 12. Exhortation to seek righteousness. Matthew 6:33.
- 13. The Gentiles attained to. Romans 9:30.
- 14. Blessedness of those who have. Romans 4:6.
- 15. The Jews
 - a. Ignorant of. Romans 10:3.
 - b. Stumble at righteousness by faith. Romans 9:32.
 - c. Submit not to. Romans 10:3.
- 16. Some examples:
 - a. Abraham. Romans 4:9,22; Galatians 3:6.
 - b. Paul. Philippians 3:7-9.

Righteousness of God, The.

- 1. Is part of his character. Psalm 7:9; 116:5; 119:137.
- 2. Described as
 - a. Very high. Psalm 71:19.
 - b. Abundant. Psalm 48:10.

- c. Beyond computation. Psalm 71:15.
- d. Everlasting. Psalm 119:142.
- e. Enduring for ever. Psalm 111:3.
- f. The habitation of his throne. Psalm 97:2.
3. Christ acknowledged. John 17:25.
4. Christ committed his cause to. 1 Peter 2:23.
5. Angels acknowledge. Revelation 16:5.
6. Exhibited in
 - a. His testimonies. Psalm 119:138,144.
 - b. His commandments. Deuteronomy 4:8; Psalm 119:172.
 - c. His judgements. Psalm 19:9; 119:7,62.
 - d. His word. Psalm 119:123.
 - e. His ways. Psalm 145:17.
 - f. His acts. Judges 5:11; 1Sa 12:7.
 - g. His government. Psalm 96:13; 98:9.
 - h. The gospel. Psalm 85:10; Romans 3:25,26.
 - i. The final judgement. Acts 17:31.
 - j. The punishment of the wicked. Romans 2:5; 2 Thessalonians 1:6; Revelation 16:7; 19:2.
7. Shown to the posterity of saints. Psalm 103:17.
8. Shown openly before the heathen. Psalm 98:2.
9. God delights in the exercise of. Jeremiah 9:24.
10. The heavens shall declare. Psalm 50:6; 97:6.
11. Saints
 - a. Ascribe, to him. Job 36:3; Daniel 9:7.
 - b. Acknowledge, in his dealings. Ezra 9:15.
 - c. Acknowledge, though the wicked prosper. Jeremiah 12:1; Psalm 73:12-17.
 - d. Recognise, in the fulfilment of his promises. Nehemiah 9:8.
 - e. Confident of beholding. Micah 7:9.
 - f. Upheld by. Isaiah 41:10.
 - g. Do not conceal. Psalm 40:10.
 - h. Mention, only. Psalm 71:16.
 - i. Talk of. Psalm 35:28; 71:15,24.
 - j. Declare to others. Psalm 22:31.
 - k. Magnify. Psalm 7:17; 51:14; 145:7.
 - l. Plead in prayer. Psalm 143:11; Daniel 9:16.
12. Leads God to love righteousness. Psalm 11:7.
13. We should pray
 - a. To be led in. Psalm 5:8.
 - b. To be quickened in. Psalm 119:40.
 - c. To be delivered in. Psalm 31:1; 71:2.
 - d. To be answered in. Psalm 143:1.
 - e. To be judged according to. Psalm 35:24.
 - f. For its continued manifestation. Psalm 36:10.
14. His care and defence of his people designed to teach. Micah 6:4,5.
15. The wicked have no interest in. Psalm 69:27.
16. Illustrated. Psalm 36:6.

S

Sabbath, The.

1. Instituted by God. Genesis 2:3.
2. Grounds of its institution. Genesis 2:2,3; Exodus 20:11.
3. The seventh day observed as. Exodus 20:9-11.
4. Made for man. Mark 2:27.
5. God
 - a. Blessed. Genesis 2:3; Exodus 20:11.
 - b. Sanctified. Genesis 2:3; Exodus 31:15.
 - c. Hallowed. Exodus 20:11.
 - d. Commanded, to be kept. Leviticus 19:3,30.
 - e. Commanded to be sanctified. Exodus 20:8.
 - f. Will have his goodness commemorated in the observance of. Deuteronomy 5:15.
 - g. Shows favour in appointing. Nehemiah 9:14.
 - h. Shows considerate kindness in appointing. Exodus 23:12.
6. A sign of the covenant. Exodus 31:13,17.

7. A type of the heavenly rest. Hebrews 4:4,9.
8. Christ
 - a. Is Lord of. Mark 2:28.
 - b. Was accustomed to observe. Luke 4:16.
 - c. Taught on. Luke 4:31; 6:6.
9. Servants and cattle should be allowed to rest upon. Exodus 20:10; Deuteronomy 5:14.
10. No manner of work to be done on. Exodus 20:10; Leviticus 23:3.
11. No purchases to be made on. Nehemiah 10:31; 13:15-17.
12. No burdens to be carried on. Nehemiah 13:19; Jeremiah 17:21.
13. Divine worship to be celebrated on. Ezekiel 46:3; Acts 16:13.
14. The Scriptures to be read on. Acts 13:27; 15:21.
15. The word of God to be preached on. Acts 13:14,15,44; 17:2; 18:4.
16. Works connected with religious service lawful on. Numbers 28:9; Matthew 12:5; John 7:23.
17. Works of mercy lawful on. Matthew 12:12; 13:16; John 9:14.
18. Necessary wants may be supplied. Matthew 12:1; Luke 13:15; 14:1.
19. Called
 - a. The Sabbath of the Lord. Exodus 20:10; Leviticus 23:3; Deuteronomy 5:14.
 - b. The Sabbath of rest. Exodus 31:15.
 - c. The rest of the holy Sabbath. Exodus 16:23.
 - d. God's holy Day. Isaiah 58:13.
 - e. The Lord's day. Revelation 1:10.
20. First day of the week kept as, by the church. John 20:26; Acts 20:7; 1 Corinthians 16:2.
21. Saints
 - a. Observe. Nehemiah 13:22.
 - b. Honour God in observing. Isaiah 58:13.
 - c. Rejoice in. Psalm 118:24; Isaiah 58:13.
 - d. Rejoice in. Psalm 118:24; Isaiah 58:13.
 - e. Testify against those who desecrate. Nehemiah 13:15,20,21.
22. Observance of, to be perpetual. Exodus 31:16,17; Matthew 5:17,18.
23. Blessedness of honouring. Isaiah 58:13,14.
24. Blessedness of keeping. Isaiah 56:2,6.
25. Denunciations against those who profane. Neh 13:18; Jeremiah 17:27.
26. Punishment of those who profane. Exodus 31:14,15; Numbers 15:32-36.
27. The wicked
 - a. Mock at. Lamentations 1:7.
 - b. Pollute. Isaiah 56:2; Ezekiel 20:13,16.
 - c. Profane. Nehemiah 13:17; Ezekiel 22:8.
 - d. Wearied by. Amos 8:5.
 - e. Hide their eyes from. Ezekiel 22:26.
 - f. Do their own pleasure on. Isaiah 58:13.
 - g. Bear burdens on. Nehemiah 13:15.
 - h. Work on. Nehemiah 13:15.
 - i. Traffic on. Nehemiah 10:31; 13:15,16.
 - j. Sometimes pretend to zealous for. Luke 13:14; John 9:16.
 - k. May be judicially deprived of. Lamentations 2:6; Hosea 2:11.
28. Honouring of--Some examples:
 - a. Moses. Numbers 15:32-34.
 - b. Nehemiah. Nehemiah 13:15,21.
 - c. The women. Luke 23:56.
 - d. Paul. Acts 13:14.
 - e. Disciples. Acts 16:13.
 - f. John. Revelation 1:10.
29. Dishonouring of--Some examples:
 - a. Gatherers of manna. Exodus 16:27.
 - b. Gatherers of sticks. Numbers 15:32.
 - c. Men of Tyre. Nehemiah 13:16.
 - d. Inhabitants of Jerusalem. Jeremiah 17:21-23.

Sacrifices.

1. Divine institution of. Genesis 3:21; 1:29; 9:3; 4:4,5; Hebrews 11:4.
2. To be offered to God alone. Exodus 22:20; Judges 13:16; 2 Kings 17:36.
3. When offered to God, an acknowledgement of his being the supreme God. 2 Kings 5:17; Jon 1:16.
4. Consisted of
 - a. Clean animals or bloody sacrifices. Genesis 8:20.
 - b. The fruits of the earth or sacrifices without blood. Genesis 4:4; Leviticus 2:1.
5. Always offered upon altars. Exodus 20:24.

6. The offering of, an acknowledgement of sin. Hebrews 10:3.
7. Were offered
 - a. From the earliest age. Genesis 4:3,4.
 - b. By the patriarchs. Genesis 22:2,13; 31:54; 46:1; Job 1:5.
 - c. After the departure of Israel from Egypt. Exodus 5:3,17; 18:12; 24:5.
 - d. Under the Mosaic age. Leviticus 1:1-7:38; Hebrews 10:1-3.
 - e. Daily. Exodus 29:38,39; Numbers 28:3,4.
 - f. Weekly. Numbers 28:9,10.
 - g. Monthly. Numbers 28:11.
 - h. Yearly. Leviticus 16:3; 1Sa 1:3,21; 20:6.
 - i. At all the feasts. Numbers 10:10.
 - j. For the whole nation. Leviticus 16:15-30; 1 Chronicles 29:21.
 - k. For individuals. Leviticus 1:2; 17:8.
 - l. In faith of a coming Saviour. Hebrews 11:4,17,28.
8. Required to be perfect and without blemish. Leviticus 22:19; Deuteronomy 15:21; 17:1; Malachi 1:8,14.
9. Generally the best of their kind. Genesis 4:4; 1Sa 15:22; Psalm 66:15; Isaiah 1:11.
10. Different kinds of
 - a. Burnt offering wholly consumed by fire. Leviticus 1:1-17; 1Ki 18:38.
 - b. Sin offering for sins of ignorance. Leviticus 4:1-35.
 - c. Trespass offering for intentional sins. Leviticus 6:1-7; 7:1-7.
 - d. Peace offering. Leviticus 3:1-17.
11. To be brought to the place appointed by God. Deuteronomy 12:6; 2 Chronicles 7:12.
12. Were bound to the horns of the altar. Psalm 118:27.
13. Were salted with salt. Leviticus 2:13; Mark 9:49.
14. Often consumed by fire from heaven. Leviticus 9:24; 1Ki 18:38; 2 Chronicles 7:1.
15. When bloody, accompanied with meat and drink offering. Numbers 15:3-12.
16. No leaven offered with, except for. Exodus 23:18; Leviticus 7:13.
17. Fat of, not to remain until morning. Exodus 23:8.
18. The priests
 - a. Appointed to offer. 1Sa 2:28; Ezekiel 44:11,15; Hebrews 5:1; 8:3.
 - b. Had a portion of, and lived by. Exodus 29:27,28; Deuteronomy 18:3; Joshua 13:14; 1 Corinthians 9:13.
19. Were typical of Christ's sacrifice. 1 Corinthians 5:7; Ephesians 5:2; Hebrews 10:1,11,12.
20. Were accepted when offered in sincerity and faith. Genesis 4:4; Hebrews 11:4; Genesis 8:21.
21. Imparted a legal purification. Hebrews 9:13,22.
22. Could not take away sin. Psalm 40:6; Hebrews 9:9; 10:1-11.
23. Without obedience, worthless. 1Sa 15:22; Proverbs 21:3; Mark 12:33.
24. The covenants of God confirmed by. Genesis 15:9-17; Exodus 24:5-8; Hebrews 9:19,20; Psalm 50:5.
25. The Jews
 - a. Condemned for not treating with respect. 1Sa 2:29; Malachi 1:12.
 - b. Condemned for bringing defective and blemished. Malachi 1:13,14.
 - c. Condemned for not offering. Isaiah 43:23,24.
 - d. Rejected, on account of sin. Isaiah 1:11,15; 66:3; Hosea 8:13.
 - e. Condemned for offering, to idols. 2 Chronicles 34:25; Isaiah 65:3,7; Ezekiel 20:28,31.
26. Offered to false gods, are offered to devils. Leviticus 17:7; Deuteronomy 32:17; Psalm 106:37; 1 Corinthians 10:20.
27. On great occasions, very numerous. 2 Chronicles 5:6; 7:5.
28. For public use often provided by the state. 2 Chronicles 31:3.
29. Illustrative of
 - a. Prayer. Psalm 141:2.
 - b. Thanksgiving. Psalm 27:6; 107:22; 116:17; Hebrews 13:15.
 - c. Devotion. Romans 12:1; Philippians 2:17.
 - d. Benevolence. Philippians 4:18; Hebrews 13:16.
 - e. Righteousness. Psalm 4:5; 51:19.
 - f. A broken spirit. Psalm 51:17.
 - g. Martyrdom. Philippians 2:7; 2 Timothy 4:6.

Saints, Compared With.

1. The sun. Judges 5:31; Matthew 13:43.
2. Stars. Daniel 12:3.
3. Lights. Matthew 5:14; Philippians 2:15.
4. Mount Zion. Psalm 125:1,2.
5. Lebanon. Hosea 14:5-7.
6. Treasure. Exodus 19:5; Psalm 135:4.
7. Jewels. Malachi 3:17.
8. Gold. Job 23:10; Lamentations 4:2.
9. Vessels of gold and silver. 2 Timothy 2:20.

10. Stones of a crown. Zechariah 9:16.
11. Lively stones. 1 Peter 2:5.
12. Babes. Matthew 11:25; 1 Peter 2:2.
13. Little children. Matthew 18:3; 1 Corinthians 14:20.
14. Obedient children. 1 Peter 1:14.
15. Members of the body. 1 Corinthians 12:20,27.
16. Soldiers. 2 Timothy 2:3,4.
17. Runners of the body. 1 Corinthians 12:20,27.
18. Soldiers. 2 Timothy 2:3,4.
19. Runners in a race. 1 Corinthians 9:24; Hebrews 12:1.
20. Wrestlers. 2 Timothy 2:5.
21. Good servants. Matthew 25:21.
22. Strangers and pilgrims. 1 Peter 2:11.
23. Sheep. Psalm 78:52; Matthew 25:33; John 10:4.
24. Lambs. Isaiah 40:11; John 21:15.
25. Calves of the stall. Malachi 4:2.
26. Lions. Proverbs 28:1; Micah 5:8.
27. Eagles. Psalm 103:5; Isaiah 40:31.
28. Doves. Psalm 68:13; Isaiah 60:8.
29. Thirsting deer. Psalm 42:1.
30. Good fishes. Matthew 13:48.
31. Dew and showers. Micah 5:7.
32. Watered gardens. Isaiah 58:11.
33. Unfailing springs. Isaiah 58:11.
34. Vines. Song 6:11; Hosea 14:7.
35. Branches of a vine. John 15:2,4,5.
36. Pomegranates. Song 4:13.
37. Good figs. Jeremiah 24:2-7.
38. Lilies. Song 2:2; Hosea 14:5.
39. Willows by the water courses. Isaiah 44:4.
40. Trees planted by rivers. Psalm 1:3.
41. Cedars in Lebanon. Psalm 92:12.
42. Palm trees. Psalm 92:12.
43. Green olive trees. Psalm 52:8; Hosea 14:6.
44. Fruitful trees. Psalm 1:3; Jeremiah 17:8.
45. Corn. Hosea 14:7.
46. Wheat. Matthew 3:12; 13:29,30.
47. Salt. Matthew 5:13.

Salvation.

1. Is of God. Psalm 3:8; 37:39; Jeremiah 3:23.
2. Is of the purpose of God. 2 Timothy 1:9.
3. Is of the appointment of God. 1 Thessalonians 5:9.
4. God is willing to give. 1 Timothy 2:4.
5. Is by Christ. Isaiah 63:9; Ephesians 5:23.
6. Is by Christ alone. Isaiah 45:21,22; 59:16; Acts 4:12.
7. Announced after the fall. Genesis 3:15.
8. Of Israel, predicted. Isaiah 35:4; 45:17; Zechariah 9:16; Romans 11:26.
9. Of the Gentiles, predicted. Isaiah 45:22; 49:6; 52:10.
10. Revealed in the gospel. Ephesians 1:13; 2 Timothy 1:10.
11. Came to the Gentiles through the fall of the Jews. Romans 11:11.
12. Christ
 - a. The Captain of. Hebrews 2:10.
 - b. The Author of. Hebrews 5:9.
 - c. Appointed for. Isaiah 49:6.
 - d. Raised up for. Luke 1:69.
 - e. Has. Zechariah 9:9.
 - f. Brings, with him. Isaiah 62:11; Luke 19:9.
 - g. Mighty to effect. Isaiah 63:1; Hebrews 7:25.
 - h. Came to effect. Matthew 18:11; 1 Timothy 1:15.
 - i. Died to effect. John 3:14,15; Galatians 1:4.
 - j. Exalted to give. Acts 5:31.
13. Is not by works. Romans 11:6; Ephesians 2:9; 2 Timothy 1:9; Tit 3:5.
14. Is of grace. Ephesians 2:5,8; 2 Timothy 1:9; Tit 2:11.
15. Is of love. Romans 5:8; 1 John 4:9,10.
16. Is of mercy. Psalm 6:4; Tit 3:5.

17. Is of the long-suffering of God. 2 Peter 3:15.
18. Is through faith in Christ. Mark 16:16; Acts 16:31; Romans 10:9; Ephesians 2:8; 1 Peter 1:5.
19. Reconciliation to God, a pledge of. Romans 5:10.
20. Is deliverance from
 - a. Sin. Matthew 1:21; 1 John 3:5.
 - b. Uncleanliness. Ezekiel 36:29.
 - c. The devil. Colossians 2:15; Hebrews 2:14,15.
 - d. Wrath. Romans 5:9; 1 Thessalonians 1:10.
 - e. This present evil world. Galatians 1:4.
 - f. Enemies. Luke 1:71,74.
 - g. Eternal death. John 3:16,17.
21. Confession of Christ necessary to. Romans 10:10.
22. Regeneration necessary to. John 3:3.
23. Final perseverance necessary to. Matthew 10:22.
24. Described as
 - a. Great. Hebrews 2:3.
 - b. Glorious. 2 Timothy 2:10.
 - c. Common. Jude 1:3.
 - d. From generation to generation. Isaiah 51:8.
 - e. To the uttermost. Hebrews 7:25.
 - f. Eternal. Isaiah 45:17; 51:6; Hebrews 5:9.
25. Searched into and exhibited by the prophets. 1 Peter 1:10.
26. The gospel is the power of God to. Romans 1:16; 1 Corinthians 1:18.
27. Preaching the word is the appointed means of. 1 Corinthians 1:21.
28. The Scriptures are able to make wise to. 2 Timothy 3:15; James 1:21.
29. Now is the day of. Isaiah 49:8; 2 Corinthians 6:2.
30. From sin, to be worked out with fear and trembling. Philippians 2:12.
31. Saints
 - a. Chosen to. 2 Thessalonians 2:13; 2 Timothy 1:9.
 - b. Appointed to obtain. 1 Thessalonians 5:9.
 - c. Are heirs of. Hebrews 1:14.
 - d. Have, through grace. Acts 15:11.
 - e. Have a token of, in their patient suffering for Christ. Philippians 1:28,29.
 - f. Kept by the power of God to. 1 Peter 1:5.
 - g. Beautified with. Psalm 149:4.
 - h. Clothed with. Isaiah 61:10.
 - i. Satisfied by. Luke 2:30.
 - j. Love. Psalm 40:16.
 - k. Hope for. Lamentations 3:26; Romans 8:24.
 - l. Wait for. Genesis 49:18; Lamentations 3:26.
 - m. Long for. Psalm 119:81,174.
 - n. Earnestly look for. Psalm 119:123.
 - o. Daily approach nearer to. Romans 13:11.
 - p. Receive, as the end of their faith. 1 Peter 1:9.
 - q. Welcome the tidings of. Isaiah 52:7; Romans 10:15.
 - r. Pray to be visited with. Psalm 85:7; 106:4; 119:41.
 - s. Pray for the assurance of. Psalm 35:3.
 - t. Pray for a joyful sense of. Psalm 51:12.
 - u. Evidence, by works. Hebrews 6:9,10.
 - v. Ascribe, to God. Psalm 25:5; Isaiah 12:2.
 - w. Praise God for. 1 Chronicles 16:23; Psalm 96:2.
 - x. Commemorate, with thanks. Psalm 116:12.
 - y. Rejoice in. Psalm 9:14; 21:1; Isaiah 25:9.
 - z. Glory in. 1 Corinthians 1:31; Galatians 6:14.
 - A. Declare. Psalm 40:10; 71:15.
32. Godly sorrow works repentance to. 2 Corinthians 7:10.
33. All the earth shall see. Isaiah 52:10; Luke 3:6.
34. Ministers
 - a. Give the knowledge of. Luke 1:77.
 - b. Show the way of. Acts 16:17.
 - c. Should exhort to. Ezekiel 3:18,19; Acts 2:40.
 - d. Should labour to lead others to. Romans 11:14.
 - e. Should be clothed in. 2 Chronicles 6:41; Psalm 132:16.
 - f. Should use self-denial to lead others to. 1 Corinthians 9:22.
 - g. Should endure suffering that the elect may obtain. 2 Timothy 2:10.
 - h. Are a sweet savour of Christ to God, in those who obtain. 2 Corinthians 2:15.
35. The heavenly host ascribe, to God. Revelation 7:10; 19:1.

36. Sought in vain from
 - a. Idols. Isaiah 45:20; Jeremiah 2:28.
 - b. Earthly power. Jeremiah 3:23.
37. No escape for those who neglect. Hebrews 2:3.
38. Is far off from the wicked. Psalm 119:155; Isaiah 59:11.
39. Illustrated by
 - a. A rock. Deuteronomy 32:15; 2 Samuel22:47; Psalm 95:1.
 - b. A horn. Psalm 18:2; Luke 1:69.
 - c. A tower. 2 Samuel22:51.
 - d. A helmet. Isaiah 59:17; Ephesians 6:17.
 - e. A shield. 2 Samuel22:36.
 - f. A lamp. Isaiah 62:1.
 - g. A cup. Psalm 116:13.
 - h. Clothing. 2 Chronicles 6:41; Psalm 132:16; 149:4; Isaiah 61:10.
 - i. Wells. Isaiah 12:3.
 - j. Walls and bulwarks. Isaiah 26:1; 60:18.
 - k. Chariots. Habakkuk3:8.
 - l. A victory. 1 Corinthians15:57.
40. Typified. Numbers 21:4-9; John 3:14,15.

Sanctification.

1. Is separation to the service of God. Psalm 4:3; 2 Corinthians 6:17.
2. Effected by
 - a. God. Ezekiel 37:28; 1 Thessalonians 5:23; Jude 1:1.
 - b. Christ. Hebrews 2:11; 13:12.
 - c. The Holy Spirit. Romans 15:16; 1 Corinthians6:11.
3. In Christ. 1 Corinthians1:2.
4. Through the atonement of Christ. Hebrews 10:10; 13:12.
5. Through the word of God. John 17:17,19; Ephesians 5:26.
6. Christ made, of God, to us. 1 Corinthians1:30.
7. Saints elected to salvation through. 2 Thessalonians 2:13; 1 Peter 1:2.
8. All saints are in a state of. Acts 20:32; 26:18; 1 Corinthians6:11.
9. The Church made glorious by. Ephesians 5:26,27.
10. Should lead to
 - a. Mortification of sin. 1 Thessalonians 4:3,4.
 - b. Holiness. Romans 6:22; Ephesians 5:7-9.
11. Offering up of saints acceptable through. Romans 15:16.
12. Saints fitted for the service of God by. 2 Timothy 2:21.
13. God wills all saints to have. 1 Thessalonians 4:3.
14. Ministers
 - a. Set apart to God's service by. Jeremiah 1:5.
 - b. Should pray that their people may enjoy complete. 1 Thessalonians 5:23.
 - c. Should exhort their people to walk in. 1 Thessalonians 4:1,3.
15. None can inherit the kingdom of God without. 1 Corinthians6:9-11.
16. Typified. Genesis 2:3; Exodus 13:2; 19:14; 40:9-15; Leviticus 27:14-16.

Scapegoat, The.

1. Part of the sin offering on the day of atonement. Leviticus 16:5,7.
2. Chosen by lot. Leviticus 16:8.
3. The high priest transferred the sins of Israel to, by confessing them with both hands upon its head. Leviticus 16:21.
4. Sent into the wilderness by the hands of a fit person. Leviticus 16:21,22.
5. Communicated uncleanness to
 - a. The high priest. Leviticus 16:24.
 - b. The man who lead him away. Leviticus 16:26.
6. Typical of Christ. Isaiah 53:6,11,12.

Sciences.

1. Architecture. Deuteronomy 8:12; 1 Chronicles 29:19.
2. Arithmetic. Genesis 15:5; Leviticus 26:8; Job 29:18.
3. Astronomy. Job 38:31,32; Isaiah 13:10.
4. Astrology. Isaiah 47:13.
5. Botany. 1Ki 4:33.
6. Geography. Genesis 10:1-30; Isaiah 11:11.

7. History and Chronology. 1Ki 22:39; 2 Kings 1:18; 1 Chronicles 9:1; 29:29.
8. Mechanics. Genesis 6:14-16; 11:4; Exodus 14:6,7.
9. Medicine. Jeremiah 8:22; Mark 5:26.
10. Music. 1 Chronicles 16:4-7; 25:6.
11. Navigation. 1Ki 9:27; Psalm 107:23.
12. Surveying. Joshua 18:4-9; Nehemiah 2:12-16; Ezekiel 40:5,6; Zechariah 2:2.
13. Zoology. 1Ki 4:33.

Scorning and Mocking.

1. The sufferings of Christ by, predicted. Psalm 22:6-8; Isaiah 53:3; Luke 18:32.
2. Christ endured. Matthew 9:24; 27:29.
3. Saints endure, on account of
 - a. Being children of God. Genesis 21:9; Galatians 4:29.
 - b. Their uprightness. Job 12:4.
 - c. Their faith. Hebrews 11:36.
 - d. Their faithfulness in declaring the word of God. Jeremiah 20:7,8.
 - e. Their zeal for God's house. Nehemiah 2:19.
4. The wicked indulge in, against
 - a. The second coming of Christ. 2 Peter 3:3,4.
 - b. The gifts of the Spirit. Acts 2:13.
 - c. God's threatening. Isaiah 5:19; Jeremiah 17:15.
 - d. God's ministers. 2 Chronicles 36:16.
 - e. God's ordinances. Lamentations 1:7.
 - f. Saints. Psalm 123:4; Lamentations 3:14,63.
 - g. The resurrection of the dead. Acts 17:32.
 - h. All solemn admonitions. 2 Chronicles 30:6-10.
5. Idolaters addicted to. Isaiah 57:3-6.
6. Drunkards addicted to. Psalm 69:12; Hosea 7:5.
7. Those who are addicted to
 - a. Delight in. Proverbs 1:22.
 - b. Are contentious. Proverbs 22:10.
 - c. Are scorned by God. Proverbs 3:34.
 - d. Are hated by men. Proverbs 24:9.
 - e. Are avoided by saints. Psalm 1:1; Jeremiah 15:17.
 - f. Walk after their own lusts. 2 Peter 3:3.
 - g. Are proud and haughty. Proverbs 21:24.
 - h. Hear not rebuke. Proverbs 13:1.
 - i. Love not those who reprove. Proverbs 15:12.
 - j. Hate those who reprove. Proverbs 9:8.
 - k. Go not to the wise. Proverbs 15:12.
 - l. Bring others into danger. Proverbs 29:8.
 - m. Shall themselves endure. Ezekiel 23:32.
8. Characteristic of the latter days. 2 Peter 3:3; Jude 1:18.
9. Woe denounced against. Isaiah 5:18,19.
10. Punishment for. 2 Chronicles 36:17; Proverbs 19:29; Isaiah 29:20; Lamentations 3:64-66.
11. Some examples:
 - a. Ishmael. Genesis 21:9.
 - b. Children at Bethel. 2 Kings 2:23.
 - c. Ephraim and Manasseh. 2 Chronicles 30:10.
 - d. Chiefs of Judah. 2 Chronicles 36:16.
 - e. Sanballat. Nehemiah 4:1.
 - f. Enemies of Joab. Job 30:1,9.
 - g. Enemies of David. Psalm 35:15,16.
 - h. Rulers of Israel. Isaiah 28:14.
 - i. Ammonites. Ezekiel 25:3.
 - j. People of Tyre. Ezekiel 26:2.
 - k. Heathen. Ezekiel 36:2,3.
 - l. Soldiers. Matthew 27:28-30; Luke 23:36.
 - m. Chief Priests. Matthew 27:41.
 - n. Pharisees. Luke 16:14.
 - o. The men who held Jesus. Luke 22:63,64.
 - p. Herod. Luke 23:11.
 - q. People and rulers. Luke 23:35.
 - r. Some of the multitude. Acts 2:13.
 - s. Athenians. Acts 17:32.

Scriptures, The.

1. Given by inspiration of God. 2 Timothy 3:16.
2. Given by inspiration of the Holy Spirit. Acts 1:16; Hebrews 3:7; 2 Peter 1:21.
3. Christ sanctioned, by appealing to them. Matthew 4:4; Mark 12:10; John 7:42.
4. Christ taught out of. Luke 24:27.
5. Are called the
 - a. Word. James 1:21-23; 1 Peter 2:2.
 - b. Word of God. Luke 11:28; Hebrews 4:12.
 - c. Word of Christ. Colossians 3:16.
 - d. Word of truth. James 1:18.
 - e. Holy Scriptures. Romans 1:2; 2 Timothy 3:15.
 - f. Scripture of truth. Daniel 10:21.
 - g. Book. Psalm 40:7; Revelation 22:19.
 - h. Book of the Lord. Isaiah 34:16.
 - i. Book of the law. Nehemiah 8:3; Galatians 3:10.
 - j. Law of the Lord. Psalm 1:2; Isaiah 30:9.
 - k. Sword of the Spirit. Ephesians 6:17.
 - l. Oracles of God. Romans 3:2; 1 Peter 4:11.
6. Contain the promises of the gospel. Romans 1:2.
7. Reveal the laws, statutes, and judgements of God. Deuteronomy 4:5,14; Exodus 24:3,4.
8. Record divine prophecies. 2 Peter 1:19-21.
9. Testify of Christ. John 5:39; Acts 10:43; 18:28; 1 Corinthians 15:3.
10. Are full and sufficient. Luke 16:29,31.
11. Are an unerring guide. Proverbs 6:23; 2 Peter 1:19.
12. Are able to make wise to salvation through faith in Christ Jesus. 2 Timothy 3:15.
13. Are profitable both for doctrine and practice. 2 Timothy 3:16,17.
14. Described as
 - a. Pure. Psalm 12:6; 119:140; Proverbs 30:5.
 - b. True. Psalm 119:160; John 17:17.
 - c. Perfect. Psalm 19:7.
 - d. Precious. Psalm 19:10.
 - e. Quick and powerful. Hebrews 4:12.
15. Written for our instruction. Romans 15:4.
16. Intended for the use of all men. Romans 16:26.
17. Nothing to be taken from, or added to. Deuteronomy 4:2; 12:32.
18. One portion of, to be compared with another. 1 Corinthians 2:13.
19. Designed for
 - a. Regenerating. James 1:18; 1 Peter 1:23.
 - b. Quickening. Psalm 119:50,93.
 - c. Illuminating. Psalm 119:130.
 - d. Converting the soul. Psalm 19:7.
 - e. Making wise the simple. Psalm 19:7.
 - f. Sanctifying. John 17:17; Ephesians 5:26.
 - g. Producing faith. John 20:31.
 - h. Producing hope. Psalm 119:49; Romans 15:4.
 - i. Producing obedience. Deuteronomy 17:19,20.
 - j. Cleansing the heart. John 15:3; Ephesians 5:26.
 - k. Cleansing the ways. Psalm 119:9.
 - l. Keeping from destructive paths. Psalm 17:4.
 - m. Supporting life. Deuteronomy 8:3; Matthew 4:4.
 - n. Promoting growth in grace. 1 Peter 2:2.
 - o. Building up in the faith. Acts 20:32.
 - p. Admonishing. Psalm 19:11; 1 Corinthians 10:11.
 - q. Comforting. Psalm 119:82; Romans 15:4.
 - r. Rejoicing the heart. Psalm 19:8; 119:111.
20. Work effectually in them that believe. 1 Thessalonians 2:13.
21. The letter of, without the spirit, kills. John 6:63; 2 Corinthians 3:6.
22. Ignorance of, a source of error. Matthew 22:29; Acts 13:27.
23. Christ enables us to understand. Luke 24:45.
24. The Holy Spirit enable us to understand. John 16:13; 1 Corinthians 2:10-14.
25. No prophecy of, is of any private interpretation. 2 Peter 1:20.
26. Everything should be tried by. Isaiah 8:20; Acts 17:11.
27. Should be
 - a. The standard of teaching. 1 Peter 4:11.
 - b. Believed. John 2:22.
 - c. Appealed to. 1 Corinthians 1:31; 1 Peter 1:16.

- d. Read. Deuteronomy 17:19; Isaiah 34:16.
- e. Read publicly to ALL. Deuteronomy 31:11-13; Nehemiah 8:3; Jeremiah 36:6; Acts 13:15.
- f. Known. 2 Timothy 3:15.
- g. Received, not as the word of men, but as the word of God. 1 Thessalonians 2:13.
- h. Received with meekness. James 1:21.
- i. Searched. John 5:39; 7:52.
- j. Searched daily. Acts 17:11.
- k. Laid up in the heart. Deuteronomy 6:6; 11:18.
- l. Taught to children. Deuteronomy 6:7; 11:19; 2 Timothy 3:15.
- m. Taught to ALL. 2 Chronicles 17:7-9; Nehemiah 8:7,8.
- n. Talked of continually. Deuteronomy 6:7.
- o. Not handled deceitfully. 2 Corinthians 4:2.
- p. Not only heard, but obeyed. Matthew 7:24; Luke 11:28; James 1:22.
- q. Used against our spiritual enemies. Matthew 4:4,7,10; Ephesians 6:11,17.
- 28. All should desire to hear. Nehemiah 8:1.
- 29. Mere hearers of, deceive themselves. James 1:22.
- 30. Advantage of possessing. Romans 3:2.
- 31. Saints
 - a. Love exceedingly. Psalm 119:97,113,159,167.
 - b. Delight in. Psalm 1:2.
 - c. Regard, as sweet. Psalm 119:103.
 - d. Esteem, above all things. Job 23:12.
 - e. Long after. Psalm 119:82.
 - f. Stand in awe of. Psalm 119:161; Isaiah 66:2.
 - g. Keep, in remembrance. Psalm 119:16.
 - h. Grieve when men disobey. Psalm 119:158.
 - i. Hide, in their hearts. Psalm 119:11.
 - j. Hope in. Psalm 119:74,81,147.
 - k. Meditate in. Psalm 1:2; 119:99,148.
 - l. Rejoice in. Psalm 119:162; Jeremiah 15:16.
 - m. Trust in. Psalm 119:42.
 - n. Obey. Psalm 119:67; Luke 8:21; John 17:6.
 - o. Speak of. Psalm 119:172.
 - p. Esteem, as a light. Psalm 119:105.
 - q. Pray to be taught. Psalm 119:12,13,33,66.
 - r. Pray to be conformed to. Psalm 119:133.
 - s. Plead the promises of, in prayer. Psalm 119:25,28,41,76,169.
- 32. They who search, are truly noble. Acts 17:11.
- 33. Blessedness of hearing and obeying. Luke 11:28; James 1:25.
- 34. Let them dwell richly in you. Colossians 3:16.
- 35. The wicked
 - a. Corrupt. 2 Corinthians 2:17.
 - b. Make, of none effect through their traditions. Mark 7:9-13.
 - c. Reject. Jeremiah 8:9.
 - d. Stumble at. 1 Peter 2:8.
 - e. Obey not. Psalm 119:158.
 - f. Frequently wrest, to their own destruction. 2 Peter 3:16.
- 36. Denunciations against those who add to, or take from. Revelation 22:18,19.
- 37. Destruction of, punished. Jeremiah 36:29-31.

Sealing of the Holy Spirit.

- 1. Christ received. John 6:27.
- 2. Saints receive. 2 Corinthians 1:22; Ephesians 1:13.
- 3. Is to the day of redemption. Ephesians 4:30.
- 4. The wicked do not receive. Revelation 9:4.
- 5. Judgement suspended until all saints receive. Revelation 7:3.
- 6. Typified. Romans 4:11.

Seals.

- 1. Called signet. Genesis 38:18,25.
- 2. Precious stones set in gold used as. Exodus 28:11.
- 3. Inscriptions upon, alluded to. 2 Timothy 2:19.
- 4. Generally worn as rings or bracelets. Jeremiah 22:24.
- 5. Impressions of
 - a. Frequently taken in clay. Job 38:14.

- b. Used for security. Daniel 6:17; Matthew 27:66.
 - c. Attached to all royal decrees. 1Ki 21:8; Es 3:12; 8:8.
 - d. Attached to covenants. Nehemiah 9:38; 10:1.
 - e. Attached to lease and transfers of property. Jeremiah 32:9-12,44.
 - f. Set upon treasures. Deuteronomy 32:34.
 - g. Attached to the victims approved for sacrifice, alluded to. John 6:27.
 - h. Were given by kings as a badge of authority. Genesis 41:41,42.
6. Illustrative of
- a. Circumcision. Romans 4:11.
 - b. Converts. 1 Corinthians 9:2.
 - c. What is dear or valued. Song 8:6; Jeremiah 22:24; Hag 2:23.
 - d. Secrecy. Daniel 12:4; Revelation 5:1; 10:4.
 - e. Security. Song 4:12; 2 Timothy 2:19; Revelation 7:2-8; 20:3.
 - f. Full approval. John 3:33.
 - g. Appropriation of saints to God by the Spirit. 2 Corinthians 1:22; Ephesians 1:13; 4:30.
 - h. Restraint. Job 9:7; 37:7; Revelation 20:3.

Second Coming of Christ, The.

- 1. Time of, unknown. Matthew 24:36; Mark 13:32.
- 2. Called the
 - a. Times of refreshing from the presence of the Lord. Acts 3:19.
 - b. Times of restitution of all things. Acts 3:21; Romans 8:21.
 - c. Last time. 1 Peter 1:5.
 - d. Appearing of Jesus Christ. 1 Peter 1:7.
 - e. Revelation of Jesus Christ. 1 Peter 1:13.
 - f. Glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour. Tit 2:13.
 - g. Coming of the day of God. 2 Peter 3:12.
 - h. Day of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 Corinthians 1:8.
- 3. Foretold by
 - a. Prophets. Daniel 7:13; Jude 1:14.
 - b. Himself. Matthew 25:31; John 14:3.
 - c. Apostles. Acts 3:20; 1 Timothy 6:14.
 - d. Angels. Acts 1:10,11.
- 4. Signs preceding. Matthew 24:3-51.
- 5. The Manner of
 - a. In clouds. Matthew 24:30; 26:64; Revelation 1:7.
 - b. In the glory of his Father. Matthew 16:27.
 - c. In his own glory. Matthew 25:31.
 - d. In flaming fire. 2 Thessalonians 1:8.
 - e. With power and great glory. Matthew 24:30.
 - f. As he ascended. Acts 1:9,11.
 - g. With a shout and the voice of the Archangel. 1 Thessalonians 4:16.
 - h. Accompanied by Angels. Matthew 16:27; 25:31; Mark 8:38; 2 Thessalonians 1:7.
 - i. With his saints. 1 Thessalonians 3:13; Jude 1:14.
 - j. Suddenly. Mark 13:36.
 - k. Unexpectedly. Matthew 24:44; Luke 12:40.
 - l. As a thief in the night. 1 Thessalonians 5:2; 2 Peter 3:10; Revelation 16:15.
 - m. As the lightning. Matthew 24:27.
- 6. The heavens and earth shall be dissolved, &c at. 2 Peter 3:10,12.
- 7. They who shall have died in Christ shall rise first at. 1 Thessalonians 4:16.
- 8. The saints alive at, shall be caught up to meet him. 1 Thessalonians 4:17.
- 9. Is not to make atonement. Hebrews 9:28; Romans 6:9,10; Hebrews 10:14.
- 10. The purposes of, are to
 - a. Complete the salvation of saints. Hebrews 9:28; 1 Peter 1:5.
 - b. Be glorified in his saints. 2 Thessalonians 1:10.
 - c. Be admired in them that believe. 2 Thessalonians 1:10.
 - d. Bring to light the hidden things of darkness. 1 Corinthians 4:5.
 - e. Judge. Psalm 50:3,4; John 5:22; 2 Timothy 4:1; Jude 1:15; Revelation 20:11-13.
 - f. Reign. Isaiah 24:23; Daniel 7:14; Revelation 11:15.
 - g. Destroy death. 1 Corinthians 15:25,26.
- 11. Every eye shall see him at. Revelation 1:7.
- 12. Should be always considered as at hand. Romans 13:12; Philippians 4:5; 1 Peter 4:7.
- 13. Blessedness of being prepared for. Matthew 24:46; Luke 12:37,38.
- 14. Saints
 - a. Assured of. Job 19:25,26.
 - b. Love. 2 Timothy 4:8.

- c. Look for. Philippians 3:20; Tit 2:13.
- d. Wait for. 1 Corinthians 1:7; 1 Thessalonians 1:10.
- e. Haste to. 2 Peter 3:12.
- f. Pray for. Revelation 22:20.
- g. Should be ready for. Matthew 24:44; Luke 12:40.
- h. Should watch for. Matthew 24:42; Mark 13:35-37; Luke 21:36.
- i. Should be patient to. 2 Thessalonians 3:5; James 5:7,8.
- 15. Shall be preserved to. Philippians 1:6; 2 Timothy 4:18; 1 Peter 1:5; Jude 1:24.
- 16. Shall not be ashamed at. 1 John 2:28; 4:17.
- 17. Shall be blameless at. 1 Corinthians 1:8; 1 Thessalonians 3:13; 5:23; Jude 1:24.
- 18. Shall be like him at. Philippians 3:21; 1 John 3:2.
- 19. Shall see him as he is, at. 1 John 3:2.
- 20. Shall appear with him in glory at. Colossians 3:4.
- 21. Shall receive a crown of glory at. 2 Timothy 4:8; 1 Peter 5:4.
- 22. Shall reign with him at. Daniel 7:27; 2 Timothy 2:12; Revelation 5:10; 20:6; 22:5.
- 23. Faith of, shall be found to praise at. 1 Peter 1:7.
- 24. The wicked
 - a. Scoff at. 2 Peter 3:3,4.
 - b. Presume upon the delay of. Matthew 24:48.
 - c. Shall be surprised by. Matthew 24:37-39; 1 Thessalonians 5:3; 2 Peter 3:10.
 - d. Shall be punished at. 2 Thessalonians 1:8,9.
- 25. The man of sin to be destroyed at. 2 Thessalonians 2:8.
- 26. Illustrated. Matthew 25:6; Luke 12:36,39; 19:12,15.

Seeking God.

- 1. Commanded. Isaiah 55:6; Matthew 7:7.
- 2. Includes seeking
 - a. His Name. Psalm 83:16.
 - b. His word. Isaiah 34:16.
 - c. His face. Psalm 27:8; 105:4.
 - d. His strength. 1 Chronicles 16:11; Psalm 105:4.
 - e. His commandments. 1 Chronicles 28:8; Malachi 2:7.
 - f. His precepts. Psalm 119:45,94.
 - g. His kingdom. Matthew 6:33; Luke 12:31.
 - h. His righteousness. Matthew 6:33.
 - i. Christ. Malachi 3:1; Luke 2:15,16.
 - j. Honour which comes from him. John 5:44.
 - k. Justification by Christ. Galatians 2:16,17.
 - l. The city which God has prepared. Hebrews 11:10,16; 13:14.
- 3. By prayer. Job 8:5; Daniel 9:3.
- 4. In his house. Deuteronomy 12:5; Psalm 27:4.
- 5. Should be
 - a. Immediate. Hosea 10:12.
 - b. Evermore. Psalm 105:4.
 - c. While he may be found. Isaiah 55:6.
 - d. With diligence. Hebrews 11:6.
 - e. With the heart. Deuteronomy 4:29; 1 Chronicles 22:19.
 - f. In the day of trouble. Psalm 77:2.
- 6. Ensures
 - a. His being found. Deuteronomy 4:29; 1 Chronicles 28:9; Proverbs 8:17; Jeremiah 29:13.
 - b. His favour. Lamentations 3:25.
 - c. His protection. Ezra 8:22.
 - d. His not forsaking us. Psalm 9:10.
 - e. Life. Psalm 69:32; Amos 5:4,6.
 - f. Prosperity. Job 8:5,6; Psalm 34:10.
 - g. Being heard of him. Psalm 34:4.
 - h. Understanding all things. Proverbs 28:5.
 - i. Gifts of righteousness. Hosea 10:12.
- 7. Imperative upon all. Isaiah 8:19.
- 8. Afflictions designed to lead to. Psalm 78:33,34; Hosea 5:15.
- 9. None, by nature, are found to be engaged in. Psalm 14:2; Romans 3:11; Luke 12:23,30.
- 10. Saints
 - a. Specially exhorted to. Zep 2:3.
 - b. Desirous of. Job 5:8.
 - c. Purpose, in heart. Psalm 27:8.
 - d. Prepare their hearts for. 2 Chronicles 30:19.

- e. Set their hearts to. 2 Chronicles 11:16.
- f. Engage in, with the whole heart. 2 Chronicles 15:12; Psalm 119:10.
- g. Early in. Job 8:5; Psalm 63:1; Isaiah 26:9.
- h. Earnest in. Song 3:2,4.
- i. Characterised by. Psalm 24:6.
- 11. Is never in vain. Isaiah 45:19.
- 12. Blessedness of. Psalm 119:2.
- 13. Leads to joy. Psalm 70:4; 105:3.
- 14. Ends in praise. Psalm 22:26.
- 15. Promise connected with. Psalm 69:32.
- 16. Shall be rewarded. Hebrews 11:6.
- 17. The wicked
 - a. Are gone out of the way of. Psalm 14:2,3; Romans 3:11,12.
 - b. Prepare not their hearts for. 2 Chronicles 12:14.
 - c. Refuse, through pride. Psalm 10:4.
 - d. Not led to, by affliction. Isaiah 9:13.
 - e. Sometimes pretend to. Ezra 4:2; Isaiah 58:2.
 - f. Rejected, when too late in. Proverbs 1:28.
- 18. They who neglect denounced. Isaiah 31:1.
- 19. Punishment of those who neglect. Zep 1:4-6.
- 20. Some examples:
 - a. Asa. 2 Chronicles 14:7.
 - b. Jehoshaphat. 2 Chronicles 17:3,4.
 - c. Uzziah. 2 Chronicles 26:5.
 - d. Hezekiah. 2 Chronicles 31:21.
 - e. Josiah. 2 Chronicles 34:3.
 - f. Ezra. Ezra 7:10.
 - g. David. Psalm 34:4.
 - h. Daniel. Daniel 9:3,4.

Self-Delusion.

- 1. A characteristic of the wicked. Psalm 49:18.
- 2. Prosperity frequently leads to. Psalm 30:6; Hosea 12:8; Luke 12:17-19.
- 3. Obstinate sinners often given up to. Psalm 81:11,12; Hosea 4:17; 2 Thessalonians 2:10,11.
- 4. Exhibited in thinking that
 - a. Our own ways are right. Proverbs 14:12.
 - b. We should adhere to established wicked practices. Jeremiah 44:17.
 - c. We are pure. Proverbs 30:12.
 - d. We are better than others. Luke 18:11.
 - e. We are rich in spiritual things. Revelation 3:17.
 - f. We may have peace while in sin. Deuteronomy 29:19.
 - g. We are above adversity. Psalm 10:6.
 - h. Gifts entitle us to heaven. Matthew 7:21,22.
 - i. Privileges entitle us to heaven. Matthew 3:9; Luke 13:25,26.
 - j. God will not punish our sins. Psalm 10:11; Jeremiah 5:12.
 - k. Christ shall not come to judge. 2 Peter 3:4.
 - l. Our lives shall be prolonged. Isaiah 56:12; Luke 12:19; James 4:13.
- 5. Frequently preserved in, to the last. Matthew 7:22; 25:11,12; Luke 13:24,25.
- 6. Fatal consequences of. Matthew 7:23; 24:48-51; Luke 12:20; 1 Thessalonians 5:3.
- 7. Some examples:
 - a. Ahab. 1Ki 20:27,34.
 - b. Israelites. Hosea 12:8.
 - c. Jews. John 8:33,41.
 - d. Church of Laodicea. Revelation 3:17.
 - e. Babylon. Isaiah 47:7-11.

Self-Denial.

- 1. Christ set an example of. Matthew 4:8-10; 8:20; John 6:38; Romans 15:3; Philippians 2:6-8.
- 2. A test of devotion to Christ. Matthew 10:37,38; Luke 9:23,24.
- 3. Necessary
 - a. In following Christ. Luke 14:27-33.
 - b. In the warfare of saints. 2 Timothy 2:4.
 - c. To the triumph of saints. 1 Corinthians 9:25-27.
- 4. Ministers especially called to exercise. 2 Corinthians 6:4,5.
- 5. Should be exercised in

- a. Denying ungodliness and worldly lusts. Romans 6:12; Tit 2:12.
- b. Controlling the appetite. Proverbs 23:2.
- c. Abstaining from fleshly lusts. 1 Peter 2:11.
- d. No longer living to lusts of men. 1 Peter 4:2.
- e. Mortifying sinful lusts. Mark 9:43; Colossians 3:5.
- f. Mortifying deeds of the body. Romans 8:13.
- g. Not pleasing ourselves. Romans 15:1-3.
- h. Not seeking out own profit. 1 Corinthians 10:24,33; 13:5; Philippians 2:4.
- i. Preferring the profit of others. Romans 14:20,21; 1 Corinthians 10:24,33.
- j. Assisting others. Luke 3:11.
- k. Even lawful things. 1 Corinthians 10:23.
- l. Forsaking all. Luke 14:33.
- m. Taking up the cross and following Christ. Matthew 10:38; 16:24.
- n. Crucifying the flesh. Galatians 5:24.
- o. Being crucified with Christ. Romans 6:6.
- p. Being crucified to the world. Galatians 6:14.
- q. Putting off the old man which is corrupt. Ephesians 4:22; Colossians 3:9.
- r. Preferring Christ to all earthly relations. Matthew 8:21,22; Luke 14:26.
6. Becomes strangers and pilgrims. Hebrews 11:13-15; 1 Peter 2:11.
7. Danger of neglecting. Matthew 16:25,26; 1 Corinthians 9:27.
8. Reward of. Matthew 19:28,29; Romans 8:13.
9. Happy result. 2 Peter 1:4.
10. Some examples:
 - a. Abraham. Genesis 13:9; Hebrews 11:8,9.
 - b. Widow of Zarephath. 1Ki 17:12-15.
 - c. Esther. Es 4:16.
 - d. Rechabites. Jeremiah 35:6,7.
 - e. Daniel. Daniel 1:8-16.
 - f. Apostles. Matthew 19:27.
 - g. Simon, Andrew, James, and John. Mark 1:16-20.
 - h. Poor Widow. Luke 21:4.
 - i. The Christians. Acts 2:45; 4:34.
 - j. Barnabas. Acts 4:36,37.
 - k. Paul. Acts 20:24; 1 Corinthians 9:19,27.
 - l. Moses. Hebrews 11:24,25.

Self-Examination.

1. Enjoined. 2 Corinthians 13:5.
2. Necessary before the communion. 1 Corinthians 11:28.
3. Cause of difficulty in. Jeremiah 17:9.
4. Should be engaged in
 - a. With holy awe. Psalm 4:4.
 - b. With diligent search. Psalm 77:6; Lamentations 3:40.
 - c. With prayer for divine searching. Psalm 26:2; 139:23,24.
 - d. With purpose of amendment. Psalm 119:59; Lamentations 3:40.
5. Advantages of. 1 Corinthians 11:31; Galatians 6:4; 1 John 3:20-22.

Selfishness.

1. Contrary to the law of God. Leviticus 19:18; Matthew 22:39; James 2:8.
2. The example of Christ condemns. John 4:34; Romans 15:3; 2 Corinthians 8:9.
3. God hates. Malachi 1:10.
4. Exhibited in
 - a. Being lovers of ourselves. 2 Timothy 3:2.
 - b. Pleasing ourselves. Romans 15:1.
 - c. Seeking our own. 1 Corinthians 10:33; Philippians 2:21.
 - d. Seeking after gain. Isaiah 56:11.
 - e. Seeking undue precedence. Matthew 20:21.
 - f. Living to ourselves. 2 Corinthians 5:15.
 - g. Neglect of the poor. 1 John 3:17.
 - h. Serving God for reward. Malachi 1:10.
 - i. Performing duty for reward. Micah 3:11.
5. Inconsistent with Christian love. 1 Corinthians 13:5.
6. Inconsistent with communion of saints. Romans 12:4,5; 1 Corinthians 12:12-27.
7. Especially forbidden to saints. 1 Corinthians 10:24; Philippians 2:4.
8. The love of Christ should constrain us to avoid. 2 Corinthians 5:14,15.

9. Ministers should be devoid of. 1 Corinthians 9:19-23; 10:33.
10. All men addicted to. Ephesians 2:3; Philippians 2:21.
11. Saints falsely accused of. Job 1:9-11.
12. Characteristic of the last days. 2 Timothy 3:1,2.
13. Some examples:
 - a. Cain. Genesis 4:9.
 - b. Nabal. 1Sa 25:3,11.
 - c. Haman. Es 6:6.
 - d. Priests. Isaiah 56:11.
 - e. Jews. Zechariah 7:6.
 - f. James and John. Mark 10:37.
 - g. Multitude. John 6:26.

Self-Righteousness.

1. Man is prone to. Proverbs 20:6; 30:12.
2. Hateful to God. Luke 16:15.
3. Is vain because our righteousness is
 - a. But external. Matthew 23:25-28; Luke 11:39-44.
 - b. But partial. Matthew 23:25; Luke 11:44.
 - c. No better than filthy rags. Isaiah 64:6.
 - d. Ineffectual for salvation. Job 9:30,31; Matthew 5:20; Romans 3:20.
 - e. Unprofitable. Isaiah 57:12.
4. Is boastful. Matthew 23:30.
5. They who are given to
 - a. Audaciously approach God. Luke 18:11.
 - b. Seek to justify themselves. Luke 10:29.
 - c. Seek to justify themselves before men. Luke 16:15.
 - d. Reject the righteousness of God. Romans 10:3.
 - e. Condemn others. Matthew 9:11-13; Luke 7:39.
 - f. Consider their own way right. Proverbs 21:2.
 - g. Despise others. Isaiah 65:5; Luke 18:9.
 - h. Proclaim their own goodness. Proverbs 20:6.
 - i. Are pure in their own eyes. Proverbs 30:12.
 - j. Are abominable before God. Isaiah 65:5.
6. Folly of. Job 9:20.
7. Saints renounce. Philippians 3:7-10.
8. Warning against. Deuteronomy 9:4.
9. Denunciation against. Matthew 23:27,28.
10. Illustrated. Luke 18:10-12.
11. Some examples:
 - a. Saul. 1Sa 15:13.
 - b. Young man. Matthew 19:20.
 - c. Lawyer. Luke 10:25,29.
 - d. Pharisees. Luke 11:39; John 8:33; 9:28.
 - e. Israel. Romans 10:3.
 - f. Church of Laodicea. Revelation 3:17.

Self-Will and Stubbornness.

1. Forbidden. 2 Chronicles 30:8; Psalm 75:5; 95:8.
2. Proceed from
 - a. Unbelief. 2 Kings 17:14.
 - b. Pride. Nehemiah 9:16,29.
 - c. An evil heart. Jeremiah 7:24.
3. God knows. Isaiah 48:4.
4. Exhibited in
 - a. Refusing to hearken to God. Proverbs 1:24.
 - b. Refusing to hearken to the messengers of God. 1Sa 8:19; Jeremiah 44:16; Zechariah 7:11.
 - c. Refusing to walk in the ways of God. Nehemiah 9:17; Psalm 78:10; Isaiah 42:24; Jeremiah 6:16.
 - d. Refusing to hearken to parents. Deuteronomy 21:18,19.
 - e. Refusing to receive correction. Deuteronomy 21:18; Jeremiah 5:3; 7:28.
 - f. Rebelling against God. Deuteronomy 31:27; Psalm 78:8.
 - g. Resisting the Holy Spirit. Acts 7:51.
 - h. Walking in the counsels of an evil heart. Jeremiah 7:24; 23:17.
 - i. Hardening the neck. Nehemiah 9:16.
 - j. Hardening the heart. 2 Chronicles 36:13.

- k. Going backward and not forward. Jeremiah 7:24.
5. Heinousness of. 1Sa 15:23.
6. Ministers should
 - a. Be without. Tit 1:7.
 - b. Warn their people against. Hebrews 3:7-12.
 - c. Pray that their people may be forgiven for. Exodus 34:9; Deuteronomy 9:27.
7. Characteristic of the wicked. Proverbs 7:11; 2 Peter 2:10.
8. The wicked cease not from. Judges 2:19.
9. Punishment for. Deuteronomy 21:21; Proverbs 29:1.
10. Illustrated. Psalm 32:9; Jeremiah 31:18.
11. Some examples:
 - a. Simeon and Levi. Genesis 49:6.
 - b. Israelites. Exodus 32:9; Deuteronomy 9:6,13.
 - c. Saul. 1Sa 15:19-23.
 - d. David. 2 Samuel 24:4.
 - e. Josiah. 2 Chronicles 35:22.
 - f. Zedekiah. 2 Chronicles 36:13.

Servants.

1. Early mention of. Genesis 9:25,26.
2. Divided into
 - a. Male. Genesis 24:34; 32:5.
 - b. Female. Genesis 16:6; 32:5.
 - c. Bond. Genesis 43:18; Leviticus 25:46.
 - d. Hired. Mark 1:20; Luke 15:17.
3. Persons devoted to the service of another so called. Psalm 119:49; Isaiah 56:6.
4. The subjects of a prince or king so called. Exodus 9:20; 11:8.
5. Persons of low condition so called. Ecclesiastes 10:7.
6. Persons devoted to God so called. Psalm 119:49; Isaiah 56:6; Romans 1:1.
7. The term often used to express humility. Genesis 18:3; 33:5; 1Sa 20:7; 1Ki 20:32.
8. Hired
 - a. Called hireling. Job 7:1; John 10:12,13.
 - b. Engaged by the year. Leviticus 25:53; Isaiah 16:14.
 - c. Engaged by the day. Matthew 20:2.
 - d. Not to be oppressed. Deuteronomy 24:14.
 - e. To be paid without delay at the expiration of their service. Leviticus 19:13; Deuteronomy 24:15.
 - f. To be esteemed worthy of their hire. Luke 10:7.
 - g. To partake of the produce of the land in the sabbatical year. Leviticus 25:6.
 - h. If foreigners not allowed to partake of the Passover or holy things. Exodus 12:45; Leviticus 22:10.
 - i. Anxiety of, for the end of their daily toil, alluded to. Job 7:2.
 - j. Hebrew slaves serving their brethren to be treated as. Leviticus 25:39,40.
 - k. Hebrew slaves serving strangers to be treated as. Leviticus 25:47,53.
 - l. Often stood in the market place waiting for employment. Matthew 20:1-3.
 - m. Often will fed and taken care of. Luke 15:17.
 - n. Often oppressed and their wages kept back. Malachi 3:5; James 5:4.
9. Slaves or bond
 - a. Called bondsmen. Genesis 43:18; 44:9.
 - b. By birth. Genesis 14:14; Psalm 116:16; Jeremiah 2:14.
 - c. By purchase. Genesis 17:27; 37:36.
 - d. Captives taken in war often kept as. Deuteronomy 20:14; 2 Kings 5:2.
 - e. Strangers sojourning in Israel might be purchased as. Leviticus 25:45.
 - f. Persons belonging to other nations might be purchased as. Leviticus 25:44.
 - g. Persons unable to pay their debts liable to be sold as. 2 Kings 4:1; Nehemiah 5:4,5; Matthew 18:25.
 - h. Thieves unable to make restitution were sold as. Exodus 22:3.
 - i. More valuable than hired servants. Deuteronomy 15:18.
 - j. When Israelites not to be treated with rigour. Leviticus 25:39,40,46.
 - k. When Israelites to have their liberty after six years service. Exodus 21:2; Deuteronomy 15:12.
 - l. Israelites sold as, refusing their liberty, to have their ears bored to the door. Exodus 21:5,6; Deuteronomy 15:16,17.
 - m. Israelites sold to strangers as, might be redeemed by their nearest of kin. Leviticus 25:47-55.
 - n. All Israelites sold as, to be free at the jubilee. Leviticus 25:10,40,41,54.
 - o. Could not when set free demand wives or children procured during servitude. Exodus 21:3,4.
 - p. To be furnished liberally, when their servitude expired. Deuteronomy 15:13,14.
 - q. When foreigners to be circumcised. Genesis 17:13,27; Exodus 12:44.
 - r. To be allowed to rest on the Sabbath. Exodus 20:10.
 - s. To participate in all national rejoicing. Deuteronomy 12:18; 16:11,14.

- t. Persons of distinction had many. Genesis 14:14; Ecclesiastes 2:7.
- u. Engaged in the most menial offices. 1Sa 25:41; John 13:4,5.
- v. Maimed or injured by masters to have their freedom. Exodus 21:26,27.
- w. Masters to be recompensed for injury done to. Exodus 21:32.
- x. Laws respecting the killing of. Exodus 21:20,21.
- y. Of others not to be coveted or enticed away. Exodus 20:17; Deuteronomy 5:21.
- z. Seeking protection not to be delivered up to masters. Deuteronomy 23:15.
- A. Custom of branding, alluded to. Galatians 6:17.
- B. Sometimes rose to rank and station. Ecclesiastes 10:7.
- C. Sometimes intermarried with their master's family. 1 Chronicles 2:34,35.
- D. Laws respecting marriage with female. Exodus 21:7-11.
- E. Seizing and stealing of men for, condemned and punished by the law. Exodus 21:16; Deuteronomy 24:7; 1 Timothy 1:10.
- F. Laws respecting, often violated. Jeremiah 34:8-16.
- 10. Bond, illustrative
 - a. Of Christ. Psalm 40:6; Hebrews 10:5; Philippians 2:7,8.
 - b. Of saints. 1 Corinthians 6:20; 7:23.
 - c. Of the wicked. 2 Peter 2:19; Romans 6:16,19.
- 11. Christ condescended to the office of. Matthew 20:28; Luke 22:27; John 13:5; Philippians 2:7.
- 12. Are inferior to their masters. Luke 22:27.
- 13. Should follow Christ's example. 1 Peter 2:21.
- 14. Duties of, to masters
 - a. To pray for them. Genesis 24:12.
 - b. To honour them. Malachi 1:6; 1 Timothy 6:1.
 - c. To revere them the more, when they are believers. 1 Timothy 6:2.
 - d. To be subject to them. 1 Peter 2:18.
 - e. To obey them. Ephesians 6:5; Tit 2:9.
 - f. To attend to their call. Psalm 123:2.
 - g. To please them well in all things. Tit 2:9.
 - h. To sympathise with them. 2 Samuel 12:18.
 - i. To prefer their business to their own necessary food. Genesis 24:33.
 - j. To bless God for mercies shown to them. Genesis 24:27,48.
 - k. To be faithful to them. Luke 16:10-12; 1 Corinthians 4:2; Tit 2:10.
 - l. To be profitable to them. Luke 19:15,16,18; Philemon 1:11.
 - m. To be anxious for their welfare. 1Sa 25:14-17; 2 Kings 5:2,3.
 - n. To be earnest in transacting their business. Genesis 24:54-56.
 - o. To be prudent in the management of their affairs. Genesis 24:34-49.
 - p. To be industrious in labouring for them. Nehemiah 4:16,23.
 - q. To be kind and attentive to their guests. Genesis 43:23,24.
 - r. To be submissive even to the difficult. Genesis 16:6,9; 1 Peter 2:18.
 - s. Not to answer them rudely. Tit 2:9.
 - t. Not to serve them with eye-service, as men-pleasers. Ephesians 6:6; Colossians 3:22.
 - u. Not to defraud them. Tit 2:10.
- 15. Should be contented in their situation. 1 Corinthians 7:20,21.
- 16. Should be compassionate to their fellows. Matthew 18:33.
- 17. Should serve
 - a. For conscience towards God. 1 Peter 2:19.
 - b. In the fear of God. Ephesians 6:5; Colossians 3:22.
 - c. As the servants of Christ. Ephesians 6:5,6.
 - d. Heartily, as to the Lord, and not to men. Ephesians 6:7; Colossians 3:23.
 - e. As doing the will of God from the heart. Ephesians 6:6.
 - f. In singleness of heart. Ephesians 6:5; Colossians 3:22.
 - g. With good will. Ephesians 6:7.
- 18. When patient under injury are acceptable to God. 1 Peter 2:19,20.
- 19. When Good
 - a. Are the servants of Christ. Colossians 3:24.
 - b. Are brethren beloved in the Lord. Philemon 1:16.
 - c. Are the Lord's freemen. 1 Corinthians 7:22.
 - d. Are partakers of gospel privileges. 1 Corinthians 12:13; Galatians 3:28; Ephesians 6:8; Colossians 3:11.
 - e. Deserve the confidence of their masters. Genesis 24:2,4,10; 39:4.
 - f. Often exalted. Genesis 41:40; Proverbs 17:2.
 - g. Often advanced by master. Genesis 39:4,5.
 - h. To be honoured. Genesis 24:31; Proverbs 27:18.
 - i. Bring God's blessing upon their masters. Genesis 30:27,30; 39:3.
 - j. Adorn the doctrine of God their Saviour in all things. Tit 2:10.
 - k. Have God with them. Genesis 31:42; 39:21; Acts 7:9,10.

- l. Are prospered by God. Genesis 39:3.
- m. Are protected by God. Genesis 31:7.
- n. Are guided by God. Genesis 24:7,27.
- o. Are blessed by God. Matthew 24:46.
- p. Are mourned over after death. Genesis 35:8.
- q. Shall be rewarded. Ephesians 6:8; Colossians 3:24.
- 20. The property of masters increased by faithful. Genesis 30:29,30.
- 21. Characteristics of wicked servants
 - a. Eye-service. Ephesians 6:6; Colossians 3:22.
 - b. Men-pleasers. Ephesians 6:6; Colossians 3:22.
 - c. Deceit. 2 Samuel 19:26; Psalm 101:6,7.
 - d. Quarrelsomeness. Genesis 13:7; 26:20.
 - e. Covetousness. 2 Kings 5:20.
 - f. Lying. 2 Kings 5:22,24.
 - g. Stealing. Tit 2:10.
 - h. Gluttony. Matthew 24:49.
 - i. Unmerciful to their fellows. Matthew 18:30.
 - j. Will not submit to correction. Proverbs 29:19.
 - k. Do not bear to be exalted. Proverbs 30:21,22; Isaiah 3:5.
 - l. Shall be punished. Matthew 24:50.
- 22. Good-Some examples:
 - a. Eliezer. Genesis 24:1-67.
 - b. Deborah. Genesis 24:59; 35:8.
 - c. Jacob. Genesis 31:36-40.
 - d. Joseph. Genesis 39:3; Acts 7:10.
 - e. Servants of Boaz. Ru 2:4.
 - f. Jonathan's armour bearer. 1Sa 14:6,7.
 - g. David's servants. 2 Samuel 12:18.
 - h. Captive maid. 2 Kings 5:2-4.
 - i. Servants of Naaman. 2 Kings 5:13.
 - j. Servants of Centurion. Matthew 8:9.
 - k. Servants of Cornelius. Acts 10:7.
 - l. Onesimus after his conversion. Philemon 1:11.
- 23. Bad-Some examples:
 - a. Servants of Abraham and Lot. Genesis 13:7.
 - b. Servants of Abimelech. Genesis 21:25.
 - c. Absalom's servants [Absalom's servants obeyed a bad master; they were bad men rather than bad servants]. 2 Samuel 13:28,29; 14:30.
 - d. Ziba. 2 Samuel 16:1-4.
 - e. Servants of Shimei. 1Ki 2:39.
 - f. Jeroboam. 1Ki 11:26.
 - g. Zimri. 1Ki 16:9.
 - h. Gehazi. 2 Kings 5:20.
 - i. Servants of Amon. 2 Kings 21:23.
 - j. Job's servants. Job 19:16.
 - k. Servants of the High Priest. Mark 14:65.
 - l. Onesimus before his conversion. Philemon 1:11.

Sheep.

- 1. Clean and used as food. Deuteronomy 14:4.
- 2. Described as
 - a. Innocent. 2 Samuel 24:17.
 - b. Sagacious. John 10:4,5.
 - c. Agile. Psalm 114:4,6.
 - d. Being covered with a fleece. Job 31:20.
 - e. Remarkably prolific. Psalm 107:41; 144:13; Song 4:2; Ezekiel 36:37.
- 3. Bleating of, alluded to. Judges 5:16; 1Sa 15:14.
- 4. Under man's care from the earliest age. Genesis 4:4.
- 5. Constituted a great part of patriarchal wealth. Genesis 13:5; 24:25; 26:14.
- 6. Males of called rams. 1Sa 15:22; Jeremiah 51:40.
- 7. Females of, called ewes. Psalm 78:71.
- 8. Young of, called lambs. Exodus 12:3; Isaiah 11:6.
- 9. Places celebrated for
 - a. Kedar. Ezekiel 27:21.
 - b. Bashan. Deuteronomy 32:14.
 - c. Nebaioth. Isaiah 60:7.

- d. Bozrah. Micah 2:12.
10. Flesh of, extensively used as food. 1Sa 25:18; 1Ki 1:19; 4:23; Nehemiah 5:18; Isaiah 22:13.
11. Milk of, used as food. Deuteronomy 32:14; Isaiah 7:21,22; 1 Corinthians 9:7.
12. Skins of, worn as clothing by the poor. Hebrews 11:37.
13. Skins of, made into a covering for the tabernacle. Exodus 25:5; 36:10; 39:34.
14. Wool of, made into clothing. Job 31:20; Proverbs 31:13; Ezekiel 34:3.
15. Offered in sacrifice from the earliest age. Genesis 4:4; 8:20; 15:9,10.
16. Offered in sacrifice under the law. Exodus 20:24; Leviticus 1:10; 1Ki 8:5,63.
17. Flocks of
 - a. Attended by members of the family. Genesis 29:9; Exodus 2:16; 1Sa 16:11.
 - b. Attended by servants. 1Sa 17:20; Isaiah 61:5.
 - c. Guarded by dogs. Job 30:1.
 - d. Kept in folds or shelters. 1Sa 24:3; 2 Samuel 7:8; John 10:1.
 - e. Conducted to the richest pastures. Psalm 23:2.
 - f. Fed on the mountains. Exodus 3:1; Ezekiel 34:6,13.
 - g. Fed in the valleys. Isaiah 65:10.
 - h. Frequently covered the pastures. Psalm 65:13.
 - i. Watered every day. Genesis 29:8-10; Exodus 2:16,17.
 - j. Made to rest at noon. Psalm 23:2; Song 1:7.
 - k. Followed the shepherd. John 10:4,27.
 - l. Fled from strangers. John 10:5.
18. Washed and shorn every year. Song 4:2.
19. Firstlings of, not to be shorn. Deuteronomy 15:19.
20. Firstlings of, not to be redeemed. Numbers 18:17.
21. Firstlings of, could not be dedicated as a free-will offering. Leviticus 27:26.
22. Tithe of, given to the Levites. 2 Chronicles 31:4-6.
23. First wool of, given to the priests. Deuteronomy 18:4.
24. Time of shearing, a time of rejoicing. 1Sa 25:2,11,36; 2 Samuel 13:23.
25. Were frequently
 - a. Given as presents. 2 Samuel 17:29; 1 Chronicles 12:40.
 - b. Given as tribute. 2 Kings 3:4; 2 Chronicles 17:11.
 - c. Destroyed by wild beasts. Jeremiah 50:17; Micah 5:8; John 10:12.
 - d. Taken in great numbers in war. Judges 6:4; 1Sa 14:32; 1 Chronicles 5:21; 2 Chronicles 14:15.
 - e. Cut off by disease. Exodus 9:3.
26. False prophets assume the simple appearance. Matthew 7:15.
27. Illustrative
 - a. Of the Jews. Psalm 74:1; 78:52; 79:13.
 - b. Of the people of Christ. John 10:7-26; 21:16,17; Hebrews 13:20; 1 Peter 5:2.
 - c. Of the wicked in their death. Psalm 49:14.
 - d. Of those under God's judgement. Psalm 44:1.
 - e. (In patience and simplicity,) of patience, of Christ. Isaiah 53:7.
 - f. (In proneness to wander,) of those who depart from God. Psalm 119:176; Isaiah 53:6; Ezekiel 34:16.
 - g. (Lost,) of the unregenerate. Matthew 10:6.
 - h. (When found,) of restored sinners. Luke 15:5,7.
 - i. (Separation from the goats,) of the separation of saints from the wicked. Matthew 25:32,33.

Shepherds.

1. Early mention of. Genesis 4:2.
2. Usually carried a scrip or bag. 1Sa 17:40.
3. Carried a staff or rod. Leviticus 27:32; Psalm 23:4.
4. Dwelt in tents while tending their flocks. Song 1:8; Isaiah 38:12.
5. Members of the family both male and female acted as. Genesis 29:6; 1Sa 16:11; 17:15.
6. Had hired keepers under them. 1Sa 17:20.
7. The unfaithfulness of hireling, alluded to. John 10:12.
8. Care of the sheep by, exhibited in
 - a. Knowing them. John 10:14.
 - b. Going before and leading them. Psalm 77:20; 78:52; 80:1.
 - c. Seeking out good pasture for them. 1 Chronicles 4:39-41; Psalm 23:2.
 - d. Numbering them when they return from pasture. Jeremiah 33:13.
 - e. Watching over them by night. Luke 2:8.
 - f. Tenderness to the ewes in lamb, and to the young. Genesis 33:13,14; Psalm 78:71.
 - g. Defending them when attacked by wild beasts. 1Sa 17:34-36; Amos 3:12.
 - h. Searching them out when lost and straying. Ezekiel 34:12; Luke 15:4,5.
 - i. Attending them when sick. Ezekiel 34:16.
9. An abomination to the Egyptians. Genesis 46:34.

10. Illustrative
 - a. Of God as leader of Israel. Psalm 77:20; 80:1.
 - b. Of Christ as the good shepherd. Ezekiel 34:23; Zechariah 13:7; John 10:14; Hebrews 13:20.
 - c. Of kings as the leaders of the people. Isaiah 44:28; Jeremiah 6:3; 49:19.
 - d. Of ministers of the gospel. Jeremiah 23:4.
 - e. (Searching out straying sheep,) of Christ seeking the lost. Ezekiel 34:12; Luke 15:2-7.
 - f. (Their care and tenderness,) of tenderness of Christ. Isaiah 40:11; Ezekiel 34:13-16.
 - g. (Ignorant and foolish,) of bad ministers. Isaiah 56:11; Jeremiah 50:6; Ezekiel 34:2,10; Zechariah 11:7,8,15-17.

Shewbread.

1. Twelve cakes of fine flour. Leviticus 24:5.
2. Called hallowed bread. 1Sa 21:4.
3. Materials for, provided by the people. Leviticus 24:8; Nehemiah 10:32,33.
4. Prepared by Levites. 1 Chronicles 9:32; 23:29.
5. Placed in two rows on the table by the priests. Exodus 25:30; 40:23; Leviticus 24:6.
6. Table of
 - a. Dimensions of. Exodus 25:23.
 - b. Covered with gold. Exodus 25:24.
 - c. Had an ornamental border. Exodus 25:25.
 - d. Had staves of shittim wood covered with gold. Exodus 25:28.
 - e. Had rings of gold in the corners for the staves. Exodus 25:26,27.
 - f. Had dishes, spoons, covers, and bowls of gold. Exodus 25:29.
 - g. Placed in the north side of the tabernacle. Exodus 40:22; Hebrews 9:2.
 - h. Directions for removing. Numbers 4:7.
7. Pure frankincense placed on. Leviticus 24:7.
8. Was changed every Sabbath day. Leviticus 24:8.
9. After removal from the table given to the priests. Leviticus 24:9.
10. Not lawful for any but the priests to eat, except in extreme cases. 1Sa 21:4-6; Matthew 12:4.
11. Illustrative of
 - a. Christ as the bread of life. John 6:48.
 - b. The Church. 1 Corinthians 5:7; 10:17.

Sickness.

1. Sent by God. Deuteronomy 28:59-61; 32:39; 2 Samuel 12:15; Acts 12:23.
2. The devil sometimes permitted to inflict. Job 2:6,7; Luke 9:39; 13:16.
3. Often brought on by intemperance. Hosea 7:5.
4. Often sent as a punishment of sin. Leviticus 26:14-16; 2 Chronicles 21:12-15; 1 Corinthians 11:30.
5. One of God's four sore judgements on a guilty land. Ezekiel 14:19-21.
6. God
 - a. Promises to heal. Exodus 23:25; 2 Kings 20:5.
 - b. Heals. Deuteronomy 32:39; Psalm 103:3; Isaiah 38:5,9.
 - c. Exhibits his mercy in healing. Philippians 2:27.
 - d. Exhibits his power in healing. Luke 5:17.
 - e. Exhibits his love in healing. Isaiah 38:17.
 - f. Often manifests saving grace to sinners during. Job 33:19-24; Psalm 107:17-21.
 - g. Permits saints to be tried by. Job 2:5,6.
 - h. Strengthens saints in. Psalm 41:3.
 - i. Comforts saints in. Psalm 41:3.
 - j. Hears the prayers of those in. Psalm 30:2; 107:18-20.
 - k. Preserves saints in time of. Psalm 91:3-7.
 - l. Abandons the wicked to. Jeremiah 34:17.
 - m. Persecutes the wicked by. Jeremiah 29:18.
7. Healing of, lawful on the Sabbath. Luke 13:14-16.
8. Christ compassionate those in. Isaiah 53:4; Matthew 8:16,17.
9. Christ healed
 - a. Being present. Mark 1:31; Matthew 4:23.
 - b. Not being present. Matthew 8:13.
 - c. By imposition of hands. Mark 6:5; Luke 13:13.
 - d. With a touch. Matthew 8:3.
 - e. Through the touch of his garment. Matthew 14:35,36; Mark 5:27-34.
 - f. With a word. Matthew 8:8,13.
10. Faith required in those healed of, by Christ. Matthew 9:28,29; Mark 5:34; 10:52.
11. Often incurable by human means. Deuteronomy 28:27; 2 Chronicles 21:18.
12. The Apostles were endued with power to heal. Matthew 10:1; Mark 16:18,20.

13. The power of healing: one of the miraculous gifts bestowed on the early Church. 1 Corinthians 12:9,30; James 5:14,15.
14. Saints
 - a. Acknowledge that, comes from God. Psalm 31:1-8; Isaiah 38:12,15.
 - b. Are resigned under. Job 2:10.
 - c. Mourn under, with prayer. Isaiah 38:14.
 - d. Pray for recovery from. Isaiah 38:2,3.
 - e. Ascribe recovery from, to God. Isaiah 38:20.
 - f. Praise God for recovery from. Psalm 103:1-3; Isaiah 38:19; Luke 17:15.
 - g. Thank God publicly for recovery from. Isaiah 38:20; Acts 3:8.
 - h. Feel for others in. Psalm 35:13.
 - i. Visit those in. Matthew 25:36.
15. Visiting those in, an evidence of belonging to Christ. Matthew 25:34,36,40.
16. Pray for those afflicted with. Acts 28:8; James 5:14,15.
17. God's aid should be sought in. 2 Chronicles 16:12.
18. The wicked
 - a. Have much sorrow, with. Ecclesiastes 5:17.
 - b. Forsake those in. 1Sa 30:13.
 - c. Visit not those in. Matthew 25:43.
19. Not visiting those in, an evidence of not belonging to Christ. Matthew 25:43,45.
20. Illustrative of sin. Leviticus 13:45,46; Isaiah 1:5; Jeremiah 8:22; Matthew 9:12.

Simplicity.

1. Is opposed to fleshly wisdom. 2 Corinthians 1:12.
2. Necessity for. Matthew 18:2,3.
3. Should be exhibited
 - a. In preaching the gospel. 1 Thessalonians 2:3-7.
 - b. In acts of benevolence. Romans 12:8.
 - c. In all our conduct. 2 Corinthians 1:12.
 - d. Concerning our own wisdom. 1 Corinthians 3:18.
 - e. Concerning evil. Romans 16:19.
 - f. Concerning malice. 1 Corinthians 14:20.
4. Exhortation to. Romans 16:19; 1 Peter 2:2.
5. They who have the grace of
 - a. Are made wise by God. Matthew 11:25.
 - b. Are made wise by the word of God. Psalm 19:7; 119:130.
 - c. Are preserved by God. Psalm 116:6.
 - d. Made circumspect by instruction. Proverbs 1:4.
 - e. Profit by the correction of others. Proverbs 19:25; 21:11.
6. Beware of being corrupted from that, which is in Christ. 2 Corinthians 11:3.
7. Illustrated. Matthew 6:22.
8. Some examples:
 - a. David. Psalm 131:1,2.
 - b. Jeremiah. Jeremiah 1:6.
 - c. The Christians. Acts 2:46; 4:32.
 - d. Paul. 2 Corinthians 1:12.

Sin.

1. Is the transgression of the law. 1 John 3:4.
2. Is of the devil. 1 John 3:8; John 8:44.
3. All unrighteousness is. 1 John 5:17.
4. Omission of what we know to be good is. James 4:17.
5. Whatever is not of faith is. Romans 14:23.
6. The thought of foolishness is. Proverbs 24:9.
7. All the imaginations of the un-renewed heart are. Genesis 6:5; 8:21.
8. Described as
 - a. Coming from the heart. Matthew 15:19.
 - b. The fruit of lust. James 1:15.
 - c. The sting of death. 1 Corinthians 15:56.
 - d. Rebellion against God. Deuteronomy 9:7; Joshua 1:18.
 - e. Works of darkness. Ephesians 5:11.
 - f. Dead works. Hebrews 6:1; 9:14.
 - g. The abominable thing that God hates. Proverbs 15:9; Jeremiah 44:4,11.
 - h. Reproaching the Lord. Numbers 15:30; Psalm 74:18.
 - i. Defiling. Proverbs 30:12; Isaiah 59:3.

- j. Deceitful. Hebrews 3:13.
- k. Disgraceful. Proverbs 14:34.
- l. Often very great. Exodus 32:20; 1Sa 2:17.
- m. Often mighty. Amos 5:12.
- n. Often manifold. Amos 5:12.
- o. Often presumptuous. Psalm 19:13.
- p. Sometimes open and manifest. 1 Timothy 5:24.
- q. Sometimes secret. Psalm 90:8; 1 Timothy 5:24.
- r. Besetting. Hebrews 12:1.
- s. Like scarlet and crimson. Isaiah 1:18.
- t. Reaching to heaven. Revelation 18:5.
- 9. Entered into the world by Adam. Genesis 3:6,7; Romans 5:12.
- 10. All men are conceived and born in. Genesis 5:3; Job 15:14; 25:4; Psalm 51:5.
- 11. All men are shaped in. Psalm 51:5.
- 12. Scripture concludes all under. Galatians 3:22.
- 13. No man is without. 1Ki 8:46; Ecclesiastes 7:20.
- 14. Christ alone was without. 2 Corinthians 5:21; Hebrews 4:15; 7:26; 1 John 3:5.
- 15. God
 - a. Abominates. Deuteronomy 25:16; Proverbs 6:16-19.
 - b. Marks. Job 10:14.
 - c. Remembers. Revelation 18:5.
 - d. Is provoked to jealousy by. 1Ki 14:22.
 - e. Is provoked to anger by. 1Ki 16:2.
 - f. Alone can forgive. Exodus 34:7; Daniel 9:9; Micah 7:18; Mark 2:7.
 - g. Recompenses. Jeremiah 16:18; Revelation 18:6.
 - h. Punishes. Isaiah 13:11; Amos 3:2.
- 16. The Law
 - a. Is transgressed by every. James 2:10,11; 1 John 3:4.
 - b. Gives knowledge of. Romans 3:20; 7:7.
 - c. Shows exceeding sinfulness of. Romans 7:13.
 - d. Made to restrain. 1 Timothy 1:9,10.
 - e. By its strictness stirs up. Romans 7:5,8,11.
 - f. Is the strength of. 1 Corinthians 15:56.
 - g. Curses those guilty of. Galatians 3:10.
- 17. No man can cleanse himself from. Job 9:30,31; Proverbs 20:9; Jeremiah 2:22.
- 18. No man can atone for. Micah 6:7.
- 19. God has opened a fountain for. Zechariah 13:1.
- 20. Christ was manifested to take away. John 1:29; 1 John 3:5.
- 21. Christ's blood redeems from. Ephesians 1:7.
- 22. Christ's blood cleanses from. 1 John 1:7.
- 23. Saints
 - a. Made free from. Romans 6:18.
 - b. Dead to. Romans 6:2,11; 1 Peter 2:24.
 - c. Profess to have ceased from. 1 Peter 4:1.
 - d. Cannot live in. 1 John 3:9; 5:18.
 - e. Resolve against. Job 34:32.
 - f. Ashamed of having committed. Romans 6:21.
 - g. Abhor themselves on account of. Job 42:6; Ezekiel 20:43.
 - h. Have yet the remains of, in them. Romans 7:17,23; Galatians 5:17.
- 24. The fear of God restrains. Exodus 20:20; Psalm 4:4; Proverbs 16:6.
- 25. The word of God keeps from. Psalm 17:4; 119:11.
- 26. The Holy Spirit convicts of. John 16:8,9.
- 27. If we say that we have no, we make God a liar. 1 John 1:10.
- 28. Confusion of face belongs to those guilty of. Daniel 9:7,8.
- 29. Should be
 - a. Confessed. Job 33:27; Proverbs 28:13.
 - b. Mourned over. Psalm 38:18; Jeremiah 3:21.
 - c. Hated. Psalm 97:10; Proverbs 8:13; Amos 5:15.
 - d. Abhorred. Romans 12:9.
 - e. Put away. Job 11:14.
 - f. Departed from. Psalm 34:14; 2 Timothy 2:19.
 - g. Avoided even in appearance. 1 Thessalonians 5:22.
 - h. Guarded against. Psalm 4:4; 39:1.
 - i. Striven against. Hebrews 12:4.
 - j. Mortified. Romans 8:13; Colossians 3:5.
 - k. Wholly destroyed. Romans 6:6.
- 30. Specially strive against besetting. Hebrews 12:1.

31. Aggravated by neglecting advantages. Luke 12:47; John 15:22.
32. Guilt of concerning. Job 31:33; Proverbs 28:13.
33. We should pray to God
 - a. To search for, in our hearts. Psalm 139:23,24.
 - b. To make us know our. Job 13:23.
 - c. To forgive our. Exodus 34:9; Luke 11:4.
 - d. To keep us from. Psalm 19:13.
 - e. To deliver us from. Matthew 6:13.
 - f. To cleanse us from. Psalm 51:2.
34. Prayer hindered by. Psalm 66:18; Isaiah 59:2.
35. Blessings withheld on account of. Jeremiah 5:25.
36. The wicked
 - a. Servants to. John 8:34; Romans 6:16.
 - b. Dead in. Ephesians 2:1.
 - c. Guilty of, in everything they do. Proverbs 21:4; Ezekiel 21:24.
 - d. Plead necessity for. 1Sa 13:11,12.
 - e. Excuse. Genesis 3:12,13; 1Sa 15:13-15.
 - f. Encourage themselves in. Psalm 64:5.
 - g. Defy God in committing. Isaiah 5:18,19.
 - h. Boast of. Isaiah 3:9.
 - i. Make a mock at. Proverbs 14:9.
 - j. Expect impunity in. Psalm 10:11; 50:21; 94:7.
 - k. Cannot cease from. 2 Peter 2:14.
 - l. Heap up. Psalm 78:17; Isaiah 30:1.
 - m. Encouraged in, by prosperity. Job 21:7-15; Proverbs 10:16.
 - n. Led by despair to continue in. Jeremiah 2:25; 18:12.
 - o. Try to conceal, from God. Genesis 3:8,10; Job 31:33.
 - p. Throw the blame of, on God. Genesis 3:12; Jeremiah 7:10.
 - q. Throw the blame of, on others. Genesis 3:12,13; Exodus 32:22-24.
 - r. Tempt others to. Genesis 3:6; 1Ki 16:2; 21:25; Proverbs 1:10-14.
 - s. Delight in those who commit. Psalm 10:3; Hosea 7:3; Romans 1:32.
 - t. Shall bear the shame of. Ezekiel 16:52.
37. Shall find out the wicked. Numbers 32:23.
38. Ministers should warn the wicked to forsake. Ezekiel 33:9; Daniel 4:27.
39. Leads to
 - a. Shame. Romans 6:21.
 - b. Disquiet. Psalm 38:3.
 - c. Disease. Job 20:11.
40. The ground was cursed on account of. Genesis 3:17,18.
41. Toil and sorrow originated in. Genesis 3:16,17,19; Job 14:1.
42. Excludes from heaven. 1 Corinthians 6:9,10; Galatians 5:19-21; Ephesians 5:5; Revelation 21:27.
43. When finished brings forth death. James 1:15.
44. Death, the wages of. Romans 6:23.
45. Death, the punishment of. Genesis 2:17; Ezekiel 18:4.

Sincerity.

1. Christ was an example of. 1 Peter 2:22.
2. Ministers should be examples of. Tit 2:7.
3. Opposed to fleshly wisdom. 2 Corinthians 1:12.
4. Should characterise
 - a. Our love to God. 2 Corinthians 8:8,24.
 - b. Our love to Christ. Ephesians 6:24.
 - c. Our service to God. Joshua 24:14; John 4:23,24.
 - d. Our faith. 1 Timothy 1:5.
 - e. Our love to one another. Romans 12:9; 1 Peter 1:22; 1 John 3:18.
 - f. Our whole conduct. 2 Corinthians 1:12.
 - g. The preaching of the gospel. 2 Corinthians 2:17; 1 Thessalonians 2:3-5.
5. A characteristic of the doctrines of the gospel. 1 Peter 2:2.
6. The gospel sometimes preached without. Philippians 1:16.
7. The wicked devoid of. Psalm 5:9; 55:21.
8. Exhortations to. Psalm 34:13; 1 Corinthians 5:8; 1 Peter 2:1.
9. Pray for, on behalf of others. Philippians 1:10.
10. Blessedness of. Psalm 32:2.
11. Some examples:
 - a. Men of Zebulun. 1 Chronicles 12:33.
 - b. Hezekiah. Isaiah 38:3.

- c. Nathanael. John 1:47.
- d. Paul. 2 Co 1:12.
- e. Timothy. 2 1 Timothy 1:5.
- f. Lois and Eunice. 2 Timothy 1:5.
- g. The Redeemed. Revelation 14:5.

Sin Offering.

1. Probable origin of. Genesis 4:4,7.
2. Was offered
 - a. For sins of ignorance. Leviticus 4:2,13,22,27.
 - b. At the consecration of priests. Exodus 29:10,14; Leviticus 8:14.
 - c. At the consecration of Levites. Numbers 8:8.
 - d. At the expiration of a Nazarite's vow. Numbers 6:14.
 - e. On the day of atonement. Leviticus 16:3,9.
3. Was a most holy sacrifice. Leviticus 6:25,29.
4. Consisted of
 - a. A young bullock for priests. Leviticus 4:3; 9:2,8; 16:3,6.
 - b. A young bullock or he-goat for the congregation. Leviticus 4:14; 16:9; 2 Chronicles 29:23.
 - c. A male kid for a ruler. Leviticus 4:23.
 - d. A female kid or female lamb for a private person. Leviticus 4:28,32.
5. Sins of the offerer transferred to, by imposition of hands. Leviticus 4:4,15,24,29; 2 Chronicles 29:23.
6. Was killed in the same place as the burnt-offering. Leviticus 4:24; 6:25.
7. The blood of
 - a. For a priest or for the congregation, brought by the priest into the tabernacle. Leviticus 4:5,16.
 - b. For a priest or for the congregation, sprinkled seven times before the Lord, outside the veil, by the priest with his finger. Leviticus 4:6,17.
 - c. For a priest or for the congregation, put upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering by the priest with his finger. Leviticus 4:25,30.
 - d. In every case poured at the foot of the altar of burnt offering. Leviticus 4:7; 18:25,30; 9:9.
8. Fat of the inside, kidneys, burned on the altar of burnt offering. Leviticus 4:8-10,19,26,31; 9:10.
9. When for a priest or the congregation, the skin, carcass, burned without the camp. Leviticus 4:11,12,21; 6:30; 9:11.
10. Was eaten by the priests in a holy place, when its blood had not been brought into the tabernacle. Leviticus 6:26,29,30.
11. Aaron, &c rebuked for burning and not eating that of the congregation, its blood not having been brought into the tabernacle. Leviticus 10:16-18; 9:9,15.
12. Whatever touched the flesh of, was rendered holy. Leviticus 6:27.
13. Garments sprinkled with the blood of, to be washed. Leviticus 6:27.
14. Laws respecting the vessels used for boiling the flesh of. Leviticus 6:28.
15. Was typical of Christ's sacrifice. 2 Corinthians 5:21; Hebrews 13:11-13.

Sins, National.

1. Pervade all ranks. Isaiah 1:5; Jeremiah 5:1-5; 6:13.
2. Often caused and encouraged by rulers. 1Ki 12:26-33; 14:16; 2 Chronicles 21:11-13; Proverbs 29:12.
3. Often caused by prosperity. Deuteronomy 32:15; Nehemiah 9:28; Jeremiah 48:11; Ezekiel 16:49; 28:5.
4. Defile
 - a. The land. Leviticus 18:25; Numbers 35:33,34; Psalm 106:38; Isaiah 24:5; Micah 2:10.
 - b. The people. Leviticus 18:24; Ezekiel 14:11.
 - c. National worship. Isaiah 1:10-15; Amos 5:21,22; Hag 2:14.
5. Aggravated by privileges. Isaiah 5:4-7; Ezekiel 20:11-13; Amos 2:4; 3:1,2; Matthew 11:21-24.
6. Lead the heathen to blaspheme. Ezekiel 36:20,23; Romans 2:24.
7. Are a reproach to a people. Proverbs 14:34.
8. Should be
 - a. Repented of. Jeremiah 18:8; Jon 3:5.
 - b. Mourned over. Joel 2:12.
 - c. Confessed. Leviticus 26:40; Deuteronomy 30:2; Judges 10:10; 1Ki 8:47,48.
 - d. Turned from. Isaiah 1:16; Hosea 14:1,2; Jon 3:10.
9. Saints especially mourn over. Psalm 119:136; Ezekiel 9:4.
10. Ministers should
 - a. Mourn over. Ezekiel 10:6; Jeremiah 13:17; Ezekiel 6:11; Joel 2:17.
 - b. Testify against. Isaiah 30:8,9; 58:1; Ezekiel 2:3-5; 22:2; Jon 1:2.
 - c. Try to turn the people from. Jeremiah 23:22.
 - d. Pray for forgiveness of. Exodus 32:31,32; Joel 2:17.
11. National prayer rejected on account of. Isaiah 1:15; 59:2.
12. National worship rejected on account of. Isaiah 1:10-14; Jeremiah 6:19,20; 7:9-14.

13. Cause the withdrawal of privileges. Lamentations 2:9; Amos 8:11; Matthew 23:37-39.
14. Bring down national judgements. Matthew 23:35,36; 27:25.
15. Denunciations against. Isaiah 1:24; 30:1; Jeremiah 5:9; 6:27-30.
16. Punishment for. Isaiah 3:8; Jeremiah 12:17; 25:12; Ezekiel 28:7-10.
17. Punishment for, averted on repentance. Judges 10:15,16; 2 Chronicles 12:6,7; Psalm 106:43-46; Jon 3:10.
18. Some examples:
 - a. Sodom and Gomorrah. Genesis 18:20; 2 Peter 2:6.
 - b. Children of Israel. Exodus 16:8; 32:31.
 - c. Nations of Canaan. Deuteronomy 9:4.
 - d. Kingdom of Israel. 2 Kings 17:8-12; Hosea 4:1,2.
 - e. Kingdom of Judah. 2 Kings 17:19; Isaiah 1:2-7.
 - f. Moab. Jeremiah 48:29,30.
 - g. Babylon. Jeremiah 51:6,13,52.
 - h. Tyre. Ezekiel 28:2.
 - i. Nineveh. Nahum 3:1.

Slander.

1. An abomination to God. Proverbs 6:16,19.
2. Forbidden. Exodus 23:1; Ephesians 4:31; James 4:11.
3. Includes
 - a. Whispering. Romans 1:29; 2 Corinthians 12:20.
 - b. Backbiting. Romans 1:30; 2 Corinthians 12:20.
 - c. Evil surmising. 1 Timothy 6:4.
 - d. Tale-bearing. Leviticus 19:16.
 - e. Babbling. Ecclesiastes 10:11.
 - f. Tattling. 1 Timothy 5:13.
 - g. Evil speaking. Psalm 41:5; 109:20.
 - h. Defaming. Jeremiah 20:10; 1 Corinthians 4:13.
 - i. Bearing false witness. Exodus 20:16; Deuteronomy 5:20; Luke 3:14.
 - j. Judging charitably. James 4:11,12.
 - k. Raising false reports. Exodus 23:1.
 - l. Repeating matters. Proverbs 17:9.
4. Is a deceitful work. Psalm 52:2.
5. Comes from the evil heart. Matthew 15:19; Luke 6:45.
6. Often arises from hatred. Psalm 41:7; 109:3.
7. Idleness leads to. 1 Timothy 5:13.
8. The wicked addicted to. Psalm 50:20; Jeremiah 6:28; 9:4.
9. Hypocrites addicted to. Proverbs 11:9.
10. A characteristic of the devil. Revelation 12:10.
11. The wicked love. Psalm 52:4.
12. They who indulge in, are fools. Proverbs 10:18.
13. They who indulge in, not to be trusted. Jeremiah 9:4.
14. Women warned against. Tit 2:3.
15. Minister's wives should avoid. 1 Timothy 3:11.
16. Christ was exposed to. Psalm 35:11; Matthew 26:60.
17. Rulers exposed to. 2 Peter 2:10; Jude 1:8.
18. Ministers exposed to. Romans 3:8; 2 Corinthians 6:8.
19. The nearest relations exposed to. Psalm 50:20.
20. Saints exposed to. Psalm 38:12; 109:2; 1 Peter 4:4.
21. Saints
 - a. Should keep their tongue from. Psalm 34:13; 1 Peter 3:10.
 - b. Should lay aside. Ephesians 4:31; 1 Peter 2:1.
 - c. Should be warned against. Tit 3:1,2.
 - d. Should give no occasion for. 1 Peter 2:12; 3:16.
 - e. Should return good for. 1 Corinthians 4:13.
 - f. Blessed in enduring. Matthew 5:11.
 - g. Characterised as avoiding. Psalm 15:1,3.
22. Should not be listened to. 1Sa 24:9.
23. Should be discountenanced with anger. Proverbs 25:23.
24. Effects of
 - a. Separating friends. Proverbs 16:28; 17:9.
 - b. Deadly wounds. Proverbs 18:8; 26:22.
 - c. Strife. Proverbs 26:20.
 - d. Discord among brethren. Proverbs 6:19.
 - e. Murder. Psalm 31:13; Ezekiel 22:9.
25. The tongue of, is a scourge. Job 5:21.

26. Is venomous. Psalm 140:3; Ecclesiastes 10:11.
27. Is destructive. Proverbs 11:9.
28. End of, is mischievous madness. Ecclesiastes 10:13.
29. Men shall give account for. Matthew 12:36; James 1:26.
30. Punishment for. Deuteronomy 19:16-21; Psalm 101:5.
31. Illustrated. Proverbs 12:18; 25:18.
32. Some examples:
 - a. Laban's Sons. Genesis 31:1.
 - b. Doeg. 1Sa 22:9-11.
 - c. Princes of Ammon. 2 Samuel 10:3.
 - d. Ziba. 2 Samuel 16:3.
 - e. Children of Belial. 1Ki 21:13.
 - f. Enemies of the Jews. Ezra 4:7-16.
 - g. Gashmu. Nehemiah 6:6.
 - h. Haman. Es 3:8.
 - i. David's enemies. Psalm 31:13.
 - j. Jeremiah's enemies. Jeremiah 38:4.
 - k. Jews. Matthew 11:18,19.
 - l. Witnesses against Christ. Matthew 26:59-61.
 - m. Priests. Mark 15:3.
 - n. Enemies of Stephen. Acts 6:11.
 - o. Enemies of Paul. Acts 17:7.
 - p. Tertullus. Acts 24:2,5.

Soberness.

1. Commanded. 1 Peter 1:13; 5:8.
2. The gospel designed to teach. Tit 2:11,12.
3. With watchfulness. 1 Thessalonians 5:6.
4. With prayer. 1 Peter 4:7.
5. Required in
 - a. Ministers. 1 Timothy 3:2,3; Tit 1:8.
 - b. Wives of ministers. 1 Timothy 3:11.
 - c. Aged men. Tit 2:2.
 - d. Young men. Tit 2:6.
 - e. Young women. Tit 2:4.
 - f. All saints. 1 Thessalonians 5:6,8.
6. Women should exhibit, in dress. 1 Timothy 2:9.
7. We should estimate our character and talents with. Romans 12:3.
8. We should live in. Tit 2:12.
9. Motives to. 1 Peter 4:7; 5:8.

Steadfastness.

1. Exhibited by God in all his purposes and ways. Numbers 23:19; Daniel 6:26; James 1:17.
2. Commanded. Philippians 4:1; 2 Thessalonians 2:15; James 1:6-8.
3. Godliness necessary to. Job 11:13-15.
4. Secured by
 - a. The power of God. Psalm 55:22; 62:2; 1 Peter 1:5; Jude 1:24.
 - b. The presence of God. Psalm 16:8.
 - c. Trust in God. Psalm 26:1.
 - d. The intercession of Christ. Luke 22:31,32.
5. A characteristic of saints. Job 17:9; John 8:31.
6. Should be manifested
 - a. In cleaving to God. Deuteronomy 10:20; Acts 11:23.
 - b. In the work of the Lord. 1 Corinthians 15:58.
 - c. In continuing in the Apostles' doctrine. Acts 2:42.
 - d. In holding fast our profession. Hebrews 4:14; 10:23.
 - e. In holding fast the confidence and rejoicing of the hope. Hebrews 3:6,14.
 - f. In keeping the faith. Colossians 2:5; 1 Peter 5:9.
 - g. In standing fast in the faith. 1 Corinthians 16:13.
 - h. In holding fast what is good. 1 Thessalonians 5:21.
 - i. In maintaining Christian liberty. Galatians 5:1.
 - j. In striving for the faith of the gospel. Philippians 1:27; Jude 1:3.
 - k. Even under affliction. Psalm 44:17-19; Romans 8:35-37; 1 Thessalonians 3:3.
7. Saints pray for. Psalm 17:5.
8. Saints praise God for. Psalm 116:8.

9. Ministers
 - a. Exhorted to. 2 Timothy 1:13,14; Tit 1:9.
 - b. Should exhort to. Acts 13:43; 14:22.
 - c. Should pray for, in their people. 1 Thessalonians 3:13; 2 Thessalonians 2:17.
 - d. Encouraged by, in their people. 1 Thessalonians 3:8.
 - e. Rejoiced by, in their people. Colossians 2:5.
10. The wicked devoid of. Psalm 78:8,37.
11. Principle of-Illustrated. Matthew 7:24,25; John 15:4; Colossians 2:7.
12. Want of-Illustrated. Luke 8:6,13; John 15:6; 2 Peter 2:17; Jude 1:12.
13. Some examples:
 - a. Caleb. Numbers 14:24.
 - b. Joshua. Joshua 24:15.
 - c. Josiah. 2 Kings 22:2.
 - d. Job. Job 2:3.
 - e. David. Psalm 18:21,22.
 - f. Shadrach. Daniel 3:18.
 - g. Daniel. Daniel 6:10.
 - h. The Christians. Acts 2:42.
 - i. Corinthians. 1 Corinthians 15:1.
 - j. Colossians. Colossians 2:5.
 - k. Those who overcame Satan. Revelation 12:11.

Strife.

1. Christ, an example of avoiding. Isaiah 42:2; Matthew 12:15-19; Luke 9:52-56; 1 Peter 2:23.
2. Forbidden. Proverbs 3:30; 25:8.
3. A work of the flesh. Galatians 5:20.
4. An evidence of a carnal spirit. 1 Corinthians 3:3.
5. Existed in the church. 1 Corinthians 1:11.
6. Excited by
 - a. Hatred. Proverbs 10:12.
 - b. Pride. Proverbs 13:10; 28:25.
 - c. Wrath. Proverbs 15:18; 30:33.
 - d. Perversity. Proverbs 16:28.
 - e. A contentious disposition. Proverbs 26:21.
 - f. Tale-bearing. Proverbs 26:20.
 - g. Drunkenness. Proverbs 23:29,30.
 - h. Lusts. James 4:1.
 - i. Curious questions. 1 Timothy 6:4; 2 Timothy 2:23.
 - j. Scorning. Proverbs 22:10.
7. Difficulty of stopping, a reason for avoiding it. Proverbs 17:14.
8. Shameful in saints. 2 Corinthians 12:20; James 3:14.
9. Saints should
 - a. Avoid. Genesis 13:8; Ephesians 4:3.
 - b. Avoid questions that lead to. 2 Timothy 2:14.
 - c. Not walk in. Romans 13:13.
 - d. Not act from. Philippians 2:3.
 - e. Do all things without. Philippians 2:14.
 - f. Submit to wrong rather than engage in. Proverbs 20:22; Matthew 5:39,40; 1 Corinthians 6:7.
 - g. Seek God's protection from. Psalm 35:1; Jeremiah 18:19.
 - h. Praise God for protection from. 2 Samuel 22:44; Psalm 18:43.
10. Saints kept from tongues of. Psalm 31:20.
11. Ministers should
 - a. Avoid. 1 Timothy 3:3; 2 Timothy 2:24.
 - b. Avoid questions that lead to. 2 Timothy 2:23; Tit 3:9.
 - c. Not preach through. Philippians 1:15,16.
 - d. Warn against. 1 Corinthians 1:10; 2 Timothy 2:14.
 - e. Reprove. 1 Corinthians 1:11,12; 3:3; 11:17,18.
12. Appeased by slowness to anger. Proverbs 15:18.
13. It is honourable to cease from. Proverbs 20:3.
14. Hypocrites make religion a pretence for. Isaiah 58:4.
15. Fools engage in. Proverbs 18:6.
16. Evidences a love of transgression. Proverbs 17:19.
17. Leads to
 - a. Blasphemy. Leviticus 24:10,11.
 - b. Injustice. Habakkuk 1:3,4.
 - c. Confusion and every evil work. James 3:16.

- d. Violence. Exodus 21:18,22.
- e. Mutual destruction. Galatians 5:15.
- 18. Temporal blessing embittered by. Proverbs 17:1.
- 19. Excludes from heaven. Galatians 5:20,21.
- 20. Promoters of, should be expelled. Proverbs 22:10.
- 21. Punishment for. Psalm 55:9.
- 22. Strength and violence of--Illustrated. Proverbs 17:14; 18:19.
- 23. Danger of joining in--Illustrated. Proverbs 26:17.
- 24. Some examples:
 - a. Herdsmen of Abram and of Lot. Genesis 13:7.
 - b. Herdsmen of Gerar and of Isaac. Genesis 26:20.
 - c. Laban and Jacob. Genesis 31:36.
 - d. Two Hebrews. Exodus 2:13.
 - e. Israelites. Deuteronomy 1:12.
 - f. Judah and Israel. 2 Samuel 19:41-43.
 - g. Disciples. Luke 22:24.
 - h. Judaizing Teachers. Acts 15:2.
 - i. Paul and Barnabas. Acts 15:39.
 - j. Pharisees and Sadducees. Acts 23:7.
 - k. Corinthians. 1 Corinthians 1:11; 6:6.

Swearing Falsely.

- 1. Forbidden. Leviticus 19:12; Numbers 30:2; Matthew 5:33.
- 2. Hateful to God. Zechariah 8:17.
- 3. We should not love. Zechariah 8:17.
- 4. Fraud often leads to. Leviticus 6:2,3.
- 5. Saints abstain from. Joshua 9:20; Psalm 15:4.
- 6. Blessedness of abstaining from. Psalm 24:4,5.
- 7. The wicked
 - a. Addicted to. Jeremiah 5:2; Hosea 10:4.
 - b. Plead excuses for. Jeremiah 7:9,10.
 - c. Shall be judged on account of. Malachi 3:5.
 - d. Shall be cut off for. Zechariah 5:3.
 - e. Shall have a curse upon their houses for. Zechariah 5:4.
- 8. False witnesses guilty of. Deuteronomy 19:16,18.
- 9. Some examples:
 - a. Saul. 1Sa 19:6,10.
 - b. Shimei. 1Ki 2:41-43.
 - c. Jews. Ezekiel 16:59.
 - d. Zedekiah. Ezekiel 17:13-19.
 - e. Peter. Matthew 26:72,74.

Swearing, Profane.

- 1. Of all kinds is desecration of God's name and is forbidden. Exodus 20:7; Matthew 5:34-36; 23:21-22; James 5:12.
- 2. The wicked
 - a. Addicted to. Psalm 10:7; Romans 3:14.
 - b. Love. Psalm 109:17.
 - c. Clothe themselves with. Psalm 109:18.
- 3. Guilt of. Exodus 20:7; Deuteronomy 5:11.
- 4. Woe denounced against. Matthew 23:16.
- 5. Nations visited for. Jeremiah 23:10; Hosea 4:1-3.
- 6. Punishment for. Leviticus 24:16,23; Psalm 59:12; 109:17,18.
- 7. Some examples:
 - a. Son of Israelite woman. Leviticus 24:11.
 - b. Gehazi. 2 Kings 5:20.
 - c. Peter. Matthew 26:74.

T

Tabernacle.

- 1. Moses was commanded to make after a divine pattern. Exodus 25:9; 26:30; Hebrews 8:5.
- 2. Made of the free-will offerings of the people. Exodus 25:1-8; 35:4,5,21-29.

3. Divine wisdom given to Bezaleel to make. Exodus 31:2-7; 35:30-35; 36:1.
4. Called the
 - a. Tabernacle of the Lord. Joshua 22:19; 1 Kings 2:28; 1 Chronicles 16:39.
 - b. Tabernacle of testimony or witness. Exodus 38:21; Numbers 1:50; 17:7,8; 2 Chronicles 24:6; Acts 7:44.
 - c. Tabernacle of the congregation. Exodus 27:21; 33:7; 40:26.
 - d. Tabernacle of Shiloh. Psalm 78:60.
 - e. Tabernacle of Joseph. Psalm 78:67.
 - f. Temple of the Lord. 1Sa 1:9; 3:3.
 - g. House of the Lord. Joshua 6:24; 1Sa 1:7,24.
5. Was a moveable tent suited to the unsettled condition of Israel. 2 Samuel 7:6,7.
6. Designed for manifestation of God's presence and for his worship. Exodus 25:8; 29:42,43.
7. The boards of
 - a. Made of shittim wood. Exodus 26:15; 36:20.
 - b. Ten cubits high by one and a half broad. Exodus 26:16; 36:21.
 - c. Had each two tenons fitted into sockets of silver. Exodus 26:17,19; 36:22-24.
 - d. Twenty on south side. Exodus 26:18; 36:23.
 - e. Twenty on north side. Exodus 26:20; 36:25.
 - f. Six, and two corner boards for west side. Exodus 26:22-25; 36:27-30.
 - g. Supported by bars of shittim wood resting in rings of gold. Exodus 26:26-29; 36:31-33.
 - h. With the bars, covered with gold. Exodus 26:26-29; 36:34.
8. The door of, a curtain of blue and purple suspended by gold rings from five pillars of shittim wood. Exodus 26:36,37; 36:37,38.
9. Coverings of
 - a. The first or inner, ten curtains of blue, purple, &c joined with loops and golden taches. Exodus 26:1-6; 36:8-13.
 - b. The second, eleven curtains of goats' hair. Exodus 26:7-13; 36:14-18.
 - c. The third of rams' skins dyed red. Exodus 26:14; 36:19.
 - d. The fourth or outward of badgers' skins. Exodus 26:14; 36:19.
10. Divided by a veil of blue, purple, suspended from four pillars of shittim. Exodus 26:31-33; 36:35,36; 40:21.
11. Divided into
 - a. The holy place. Exodus 26:33; Hebrews 9:2-6.
 - b. The most holy place. Exodus 26:34; Hebrews 9:3,7.
12. Had a court round about. Exodus 40:8.
13. The table of show-bread, the golden candlestick, and the altar of incense were place in the holy place. Exodus 26:35; 40:22,24,26; Hebrews 9:2.
14. The ark and mercy-seat put in the most holy place. Exodus 26:33,34; 40:20,21; Hebrews 9:4.
15. Court of
 - a. One hundred cubits long and fifty cubits wide. Exodus 27:18.
 - b. Surrounded by curtains of fine line suspended from pillars in sockets of brass. Exodus 27:9-15; 38:9-16.
 - c. The gate of, a hanging of blue, purple, &c twenty cubits wide, suspended from four pillars, &c. Exodus 27:16; 38:18.
 - d. Contained the brazen altar and Laver of brass. Exodus 40:29,30.
 - e. All the pillars of, filleted with silver, &c. Exodus 27:17; 38:17.
 - f. All the vessels of, made of brass. Exodus 27:19.
16. First reared, on the first day of the second year after the exodus. Exodus 40:2,17.
17. Was set up
 - a. By Moses at Mount Sinai. Exodus 40:18,19; Numbers 10:11,12.
 - b. At Gilgal. Joshua 5:10,11.
 - c. In Shiloh. Joshua 18:1; 19:51.
 - d. In Nob. 1Sa 21:1-6.
 - e. Finally at Gibeon. 1 Chronicles 16:39; 21:29.
18. Anointed and consecrated with oil. Exodus 40:9; Leviticus 8:10; Numbers 7:1.
19. Sprinkled and purified with blood. Hebrews 9:21.
20. Sanctified by the glory of the Lord. Exodus 29:43; 40:34; Numbers 9:15.
21. The Lord appeared in, over the mercy-seat. Exodus 25:22; Leviticus 16:2; Numbers 7:89.
22. The cloud of glory rested on, by night and day during its abode in the wilderness. Exodus 40:38; Numbers 9:15,16.
23. The journeys of Israel regulated by the cloud on. Exodus 40:36,37.
24. The priests
 - a. Alone could enter. Numbers 18:3,5.
 - b. Performed all services in. Numbers 3:10; 18:1,2; Hebrews 9:6.
 - c. Were the ministers of. Hebrews 8:2.
25. The Levites
 - a. Appointed over, and had charge of. Numbers 1:50; 8:24; 18:2-4.
 - b. Did the inferior service of. Numbers 3:6-8.
 - c. Took down, and put up. Numbers 1:51.

- d. Carried. Numbers 4:15,25,31.
- e. Pitched their tents around. Numbers 1:53; 3:23,29,35.
- 26. Free-will offerings made at the first rearing of. Numbers 7:1-9.
- 27. Free-will offerings made at the dedication of the altar of. Numbers 7:10-87.
- 28. All offerings to be made at. Leviticus 17:4; Deuteronomy 12:5,6,11,13,14.
- 29. Punishment for defiling. Leviticus 15:31; Numbers 19:13.
- 30. A permanent house substituted for, when the kingdom was established. 2 Samuel 7:5-13.
- 31. Illustrative
 - a. Of Christ. Isaiah 4:6; John 1:14; Hebrews 9:8,9,11.
 - b. Of the Church. Psalm 15:1; Isaiah 16:5; 54:2; Hebrews 8:2; Revelation 21:2,3.
 - c. Of the body. 2 Corinthians 5:1; 2 Peter 1:13.
 - d. (The holy of holies,) of heaven. Hebrews 6:19,20; 9:12,24; 10:19.
 - e. (The veil,) of Christ's body. Hebrews 10:20.
 - f. (The veil,) of the obscurity of the Mosaic age. Hebrews 9:8,10; Romans 16:25,26; Revelation 11:19.

Temple, the First.

- 1. Built on Mount Moriah on the threshing-floor of Ornan or Araunah. 1 Chronicles 21:28-30; 22:2; 2 Chronicles 3:1.
- 2. David
 - a. Anxious to build. 2 Samuel 7:2; 1 Chronicles 22:7; 29:3; Psalm 132:2-5.
 - b. Being a man of war not permitted to build. 2 Samuel 7:5-9; 1 Kings 5:3; 1 Chronicles 22:8.
 - c. Told by the prophet that Solomon should build. 2 Samuel 7:12,13; 1 Chronicles 17:12.
 - d. Made preparations for building. 1 Chronicles 22:2-5,14-16; 29:2-5.
 - e. Charged Solomon to build. 1 Chronicles 22:6,7,11.
 - f. Prayed that Solomon might have wisdom to build. 1 Chronicles 29:19.
 - g. Charged his princes to assist in building. 1 Chronicles 22:17-19.
 - h. Free will offering of the people for the building. 1 Chronicles 29:6-9.
- 3. Solomon
 - a. Determined to build. 2 Chronicles 2:1.
 - b. Specially instructed for. 2 Chronicles 3:3.
 - c. Employed all the strangers in preparing for. 2 Chronicles 2:2,17,18; 1 Kings 5:15.
 - d. Applied to Hiram for a skilful workman to superintend, &c the building of. 2 Chronicles 2:7,13,14.
 - e. Employed thirty thousand Israelites in the work. 1 Kings 5:13,14.
 - f. Contracted with Hiram for wood, stone, and labour. 1 Kings 5:6-12; 2 Chronicles 2:8-10.
 - g. Commenced second day of second month of fourth year of Solomon. 1 Kings 6:1,37; 2 Chronicles 3:2.
 - h. Built without the noise of hammers, axe, or any tool. 1 Kings 6:7.
- 4. Divided into
 - a. The sanctuary or greater house. 2 Chronicles 3:5.
 - b. The oracle or most holy place. 1 Kings 6:19.
 - c. The porch. 2 Chronicles 3:4.
- 5. Surrounded with three stories of chambers communicating with the interior on the right side. 1 Kings 6:5,6,8,10.
- 6. Surrounded with spacious courts. 1 Kings 6:36; 2 Chronicles 4:9.
- 7. Was three score cubits long, twenty broad, and thirty high. 1 Kings 6:2; 2 Chronicles 3:3.
- 8. Was lighted by narrow windows. 1 Kings 6:4.
- 9. Was roofed with cedar. 1 Kings 6:9.
- 10. The greater or outer house
 - a. Was forty cubits long. 2 Kings 6:17.
 - b. Had folding doors of fir wood carved and golden. 1 Kings 6:34,35.
 - c. Had door posts of olive wood carved and gilded. 1 Kings 6:33; 2 Chronicles 3:7.
- 11. The oracle or most holy place
 - a. Was twenty cubits every way. 1 Kings 6:16,20.
 - b. Two cherubim of gilded olive wood made within. 1 Kings 6:23-28; 2 Chronicles 3:11-13.
 - c. A partition of chains of gold between it and outer house. 1 Kings 6:21.
 - d. The doors and the posts of, of olive wood carved and gilded. 1 Kings 6:31,32.
 - e. Separated from the outer house by a veil. 2 Chronicles 3:14.
- 12. The floor and walls of, covered with cedar and fir wood. 1 Kings 6:15.
- 13. Cedar of, carved with flowers, &c. 1 Kings 6:18.
- 14. Lined with fir wood and gilt. 2 Chronicles 3:5.
- 15. The whole inside and outside covered with gold. 1 Kings 6:21,22; 2 Chronicles 3:7.
- 16. Garnished with precious stones. 2 Chronicles 3:6.
- 17. The porch of
 - a. Twenty cubits long and ten broad. 1 Kings 6:3.
 - b. One hundred and twenty cubits high. 2 Chronicles 3:4.
 - c. Pillars of, with their chapters described. 1 Kings 7:15-22; 2 Chronicles 3:15-17.
- 18. Its magnificence. 2 Chronicles 2:5,9.

19. Was seven years in building. 1 Kings 6:38.
20. Was finished in the eighth month of the eleventh year of Solomon. 1 Kings 6:38.
21. Was called
 - a. The house of the Lord. 2 Chronicles 23:5,12.
 - b. The mountain of the Lord's house. Isaiah 2:2.
 - c. House of the God of Jacob. Isaiah 2:3.
 - d. Zion. Psalm 84:1-7.
 - e. Mount Zion. Psalm 74:2.
22. Appointed as a house of sacrifice. 2 Chronicles 7:12.
23. Appointed as a house of prayer. Isaiah 56:7; Matthew 21:13.
24. God promised to dwell in. 1 Kings 6:12,13.
25. All dedicated things placed in. 2 Chronicles 5:1.
26. The ark of God brought into with great solemnity. 1 Kings 8:1-9; 2 Chronicles 5:2-10.
27. Filled with the cloud of glory. 1 Kings 8:10,11; 2 Chronicles 5:13; 7:2.
28. Solemnly dedicated to God by Solomon. 1 Kings 8:12-66; 2 Chronicles 6:1-42.
29. Sacred fire sent down from heaven at its dedication. 2 Chronicles 7:3.
30. Was but a temple built with hands. Acts 7:47,48.
31. Complete destruction of, predicted. Jeremiah 26:18; Micah 3:12.
32. Historical notices of
 - a. Pillaged by Shishak king of Egypt. 2 Kings 21:4-7; 2 Chronicles 33:4,5,7.
 - b. Repaired by Josiah in the 18th year of his reign. 1 Kings 14:25,26; 2 Chronicles 12:9.
 - c. Repaired by Jehoash at the institution of Jehoiada. 2 Kings 12:4-14; 2 Chronicles 24:4-13.
 - d. Treasures of given by Jehoash to propitiate the Syrians. 2 Kings 12:17,18.
 - e. Defiled and its treasures given by Ahaz to the king of Assyria. 2 Kings 16:14,18; 2 Chronicles 28:20,21.
 - f. Purified and divine worship restored under Hezekiah. 2 Chronicles 29:3-35.
 - g. Its treasures given by Hezekiah to the Assyrians to procure a treaty. 2 Kings 18:13-16.
 - h. Polluted by the idolatrous worship of Manasseh. 2 Kings 21:4-7; 2 Chronicles 33:4,5,7.
 - i. Repaired by Josiah in the 18th year of his reign. 2 Kings 22:3-7; 2 Chronicles 34:8-13.
 - j. Purified by Josiah. 2 Kings 23:4-7,11,12.
 - k. Pillaged and burned by the Babylonians. 2 Kings 25:9,13-17; 2 Chronicles 36:18,19.
33. Illustrative of
 - a. Christ. John 2:19,21.
 - b. The spiritual church. 1 Corinthians 3:16; 2 Corinthians 6:16; Ephesians 2:20-22.
 - c. The bodies of saints. 1 Corinthians 6:19.

Temple, the Second.

1. Built on the site of the first temple. Ezra 6:2-12.
2. Cyrus
 - a. His decree for building, predicted. Isaiah 44:28.
 - b. Gave a decree for building, in the first year of his reign. Ezra 1:1,2; 6:3.
 - c. Gave permission to the Jews to go to Jerusalem to build. Ezra 1:3.
 - d. Furnished means for building. Ezra 6:4.
 - e. Ordered those who remained in Babylon to contribute to the building of. Ezra 1:4.
 - f. Gave the vessels of the first temple for. Ezra 1:7-11; 6:5.
3. Divine worship commenced before the foundation was laid. Ezra 3:1-6.
4. Materials for building procured from Tyre and Sidon. Ezra 3:7.
5. Foundation of, laid the second month of second year after the captivity. Ezra 3:8.
6. Solemnities connected with laying the foundation of. Ezra 3:9-11.
7. Its dimensions. Ezra 6:3,4.
8. Grief of those who had seen the first temple. Ezra 3:12; Hag 2:3.
9. Joy of those who had not seen the first temple. Ezra 3:13.
10. The Samaritans
 - a. Proposed to assist in building. Ezra 4:1,2.
 - b. Their help refused by the Jews. Ezra 4:3.
 - c. Weakened the hands of the Jews in building. Ezra 4:4,5.
 - d. Wrote to Artaxerxes Smerdis to interrupt the building. Ezra 4:6-16.
 - e. Procured its interruption for fifteen years. Ezra 4:24.
11. The Jews reprov'd for not building. Hag 1:1-5.
12. The Jews punished for not persevering in building. Hag 1:6,9-11; 2:15,17; Zechariah 8:10.
13. The Jews encouraged to proceed in building. Hag 1:8; 2:19; Zechariah 8:9.
14. Resumed by Zerubbabel and Jeshua. Ezra 5:2.
15. Its completion by Zerubbabel foretold, to encourage the Jews. Zechariah 4:4-10.
16. Future glory of, predicted. Hag 2:7-9.
17. Tatnai the governor wrote to Darius to know if the building had his sanction. Ezra 5:3-17.
18. The decree of Cyrus found and confirmed by Darius. Ezra 6:1,2,6-12.

19. Finished the third of the twelfth month in the sixth year of Darius. Ezra 6:15.
20. Dedication of, celebrated with joy and thankfulness. Ezra 6:16-18.
21. Repaired and beautified by Herod, which occupied forty-six years. John 2:20.
22. The magnificence of its building and ornaments. John 2:20; Mark 13:1; Luke 21:5.
23. Beautiful gate of, mentioned. Acts 3:2.
24. Solomon's porch connected with. John 10:23; Acts 3:11.
25. Christ
 - a. To appear in. Hag 2:7; Malachi 3:1.
 - b. Presented in. Luke 2:22,27.
 - c. Miraculously transported to a pinnacle of. Matthew 4:5; Luke 4:9.
 - d. Frequently taught in. Mark 14:49.
 - e. Purified, and the commencement of his ministry. John 2:15-17.
 - f. Purified, at the close of his ministry. Matthew 21:12,13.
 - g. Predicted its destruction. Matthew 24:2; Mark 13:2; Luke 21:6.
 - h. The veil of, rent at our Lord's death. Matthew 27:51.
26. Separation between the outer or Gentile court and that of the Jews alluded to. Ephesians 2:13,14.
27. No Gentile allowed to enter the inner courts of. Acts 21:27-30.
28. The Jews
 - a. Prayed without, while the priest offered incense within. Luke 1:10; 18:10.
 - b. Considered it blasphemy to speak against. Matthew 26:61; Acts 6:13; 21:28.
 - c. Desecrated by selling oxen, &c in. John 2:14.
29. Desecration of, foretold. Daniel 9:27; 11:31.
30. Cleansed and rededicated by Judas Maccabaeus after its desecration by Antiochus Epiphanes. John 10:22.
31. Desecrated by the Romans. Daniel 9:27; Matthew 24:15.

Temptation.

1. God cannot be the subject of. James 1:13.
2. Does not come from God. James 1:13.
3. Comes from
 - a. Lusts. James 1:14.
 - b. Covetousness. Proverbs 28:20; 1 Timothy 6:9,10.
4. The devil is the author of. 1 Chronicles 21:1; Matthew 4:1; John 13:2; 1 Thessalonians 3:5.
5. Evil associates, the instruments of. Proverbs 1:10; 7:6; 16:29.
6. Often arises through
 - a. Poverty. Proverbs 30:9; Matthew 4:2,3.
 - b. Prosperity. Proverbs 30:9; Matthew 4:8.
 - c. Worldly glory. Numbers 22:17; Daniel 4:30; 5:2; Matthew 4:8.
7. To distrust of God's providence. Matthew 4:3.
8. To presumption. Matthew 4:6.
9. To worshipping the god of this world. Matthew 4:9.
10. Often strengthened by the perversion of God's word. Matthew 4:6.
11. Permitted as a trial of
 - a. Faith. 1 Peter 1:7; James 1:2,3.
 - b. Disinterestedness. Job 1:9-12.
12. Always conformable to the nature of man. 1 Corinthians 10:13.
13. Often ends in sin and perdition. 1 Timothy 6:9; James 1:15.
14. Christ
 - a. Endured, from the devil. Mark 1:13.
 - b. Endured, from the wicked. Matthew 16:1; 22:18; Luke 10:25.
 - c. Resisted by the word of God. Matthew 4:4,7,10.
 - d. Overcame. Matthew 4:11.
 - e. Sympathises with those under. Hebrews 4:15.
 - f. Is able to help those under. Hebrews 2:18.
 - g. Intercedes for his people under. Luke 22:31,32; John 17:15.
15. God will not suffer saints to be exposed to, beyond their powers to bear. 1 Corinthians 10:13.
16. God will make a way for saints to escape out of. 1 Corinthians 10:13.
17. God enables the saints to bear. 1 Corinthians 10:13.
18. God knows how to deliver saints out of. 2 Peter 2:9.
19. Christ keeps faithful saints from the hour of. Revelation 3:10.
20. Saints may be in heaviness through. 1 Peter 1:6.
21. Saints should
 - a. Resist, in faith. Ephesians 6:16; 1 Peter 5:9.
 - b. Watch against. Matthew 26:41; 1 Peter 5:8.
 - c. Pray to be kept from. Matthew 6:13; 26:41.
 - d. Not to occasion, to others. Romans 14:13.
 - e. Restore those overcome by. Galatians 6:1.

- f. Avoid the way of. Proverbs 4:14,15.
- 22. The devil will renew. Luke 4:13.
- 23. Has strength through the weakness of the flesh. Matthew 26:41.
- 24. Mere professors fall away in time of. Luke 8:13.
- 25. Blessedness of those who meet and overcome. James 1:2-4,12.
- 26. Some examples:
 - a. Eve. Genesis 3:1,4,5.
 - b. Joseph. Genesis 39:7.
 - c. Balaam. Numbers 22:17.
 - d. Achan. Joshua 7:21.
 - e. David. 2 Samuel 11:2.
 - f. Jeroboam. 1 Kings 15:30.
 - g. Peter. Mark 14:67-71.
 - h. Paul. 2 Corinthians 12:7; Galatians 4:14.

Thanksgiving.

- 1. Christ set an example of. Matthew 11:25; 26:27; John 6:11; 11:41.
- 2. The heavenly host engaged in. Revelation 4:9; 7:11,12; 11:16,17.
- 3. Commanded. Psalm 50:14; Philippians 4:6.
- 4. Is a good thing. Psalm 92:1.
- 5. Should be offered
 - a. To God. Psalm 50:14.
 - b. To Christ. 1 Timothy 1:12.
 - c. Through Christ. Romans 1:8; Colossians 3:17; Hebrews 13:15.
 - d. In the name of Christ. Ephesians 5:20.
 - e. In behalf of ministers. 2 Corinthians 1:11.
 - f. In private worship. Daniel 6:10.
 - g. In public worship. Psalm 35:18.
 - h. In everything. 1 Thessalonians 5:18.
 - i. Upon the completion of great undertakings. Nehemiah 12:31,40.
 - j. Before taking food. John 6:11; Acts 27:35.
 - k. Always. Ephesians 1:16; 5:20; 1 Thessalonians 1:2.
 - l. At the remembrance of God's holiness. Psalm 30:4; 97:12.
 - m. For the goodness and mercy of God. Psalm 106:1; 107:1; 136:1-3.
 - n. For the gift of Christ. 2 Corinthians 9:15.
 - o. For Christ's power and reign. Revelation 11:17.
 - p. For the reception and effectual working of the word of God in others. 1 Thessalonians 2:13.
 - q. For deliverance through Christ from in-dwelling sin. Romans 7:23-25.
 - r. For victory over death and the grave. 1 Corinthians 15:57.
 - s. For wisdom and might. Daniel 2:23.
 - t. For the triumph of the gospel. 2 Corinthians 2:14.
 - u. For the conversion of others. Romans 6:17.
 - v. For faith exhibited by others. Romans 1:8; 2 Thessalonians 1:3.
 - w. For love exhibited by others. 2 Thessalonians 1:3.
 - x. For the grace bestowed on others. 1 Corinthians 1:4; Philippians 1:3-5; Colossians 1:3-6.
 - y. For the zeal exhibited by others. 2 Corinthians 8:16.
 - z. For the nearness of God's presence. Psalm 75:1.
 - A. For appointment to the ministry. 1 Timothy 1:12.
 - B. For willingness to offer our property for God's service. 1 Chronicles 29:6-14.
 - C. For the supply of our bodily wants. Romans 14:6,7; 1 Timothy 4:3,4.
 - D. For all men. 1 Timothy 2:1.
 - E. For all things. 2 Corinthians 9:11; Ephesians 5:20.
- 6. Should be accompanied by intercession for others. 1 Timothy 2:1; 2 Timothy 1:3; Philemon 1:4.
- 7. Should always accompany prayer. Nehemiah 11:17; Philippians 4:6; Colossians 4:2.
- 8. Should always accompany praise. Psalm 92:1; Hebrews 13:15.
- 9. Expressed in psalms. 1 Chronicles 16:7.
- 10. Ministers appointed to offer, in public. 1 Chronicles 16:4,7; 23:30; 2 Chronicles 31:2.
- 11. Saints
 - a. Exhorted to. Psalm 105:1; Colossians 3:15.
 - b. Resolved to offer. Psalm 18:49; 30:12.
 - c. Habitually offer. Daniel 6:10.
 - d. Offer sacrifices of. Psalm 116:17.
 - e. Abound in the faith with. Colossians 2:7.
 - f. Magnify God by. Psalm 69:30.
 - g. Come before God with. Psalm 95:2.
 - h. Should enter God's gate with. Psalm 100:4.

12. Of hypocrites, full of boasting. Luke 18:11.
13. The wicked averse to. Romans 1:21.
14. Some examples:
 - a. David. 1 Chronicles 29:12.
 - b. Levites. 2 Chronicles 5:12,13.
 - c. Daniel. Daniel 2:23.
 - d. Jonah. Jon 2:9.
 - e. Simeon. Luke 2:28.
 - f. Anna. Luke 2:38.
 - g. Paul. Acts 28:15.

Theft.

1. Is an abomination. Jeremiah 7:9,10.
2. Forbidden. Exodus 20:15; Mark 10:19; Romans 13:9.
3. From the poor specially forbidden. Proverbs 22:2.
4. Includes fraud in general. Leviticus 19:13.
5. Includes fraud concerning wages. Leviticus 19:13; Malachi 3:5; James 5:4.
6. Proceeds from the heart. Matthew 15:19.
7. Defiles a man. Matthew 15:20.
8. The wicked
 - a. Addicted to. Psalm 119:61.
 - b. Store up the fruits of. Amos 3:10.
 - c. Lie in wait to commit. Hosea 6:9.
 - d. Commit, under shelter of the night. Job 24:14; Obadiah 1:5.
 - e. Consent to show who commit. Psalm 50:18.
 - f. Associate with those who commit. Isaiah 1:23.
 - g. May, for a season, prosper in. Job 12:6.
 - h. Plead excuses for. Jeremiah 7:9,10.
 - i. Repent not of. Revelation 9:21.
 - j. Destroy themselves by. Proverbs 21:7.
9. Connected with murder. Jeremiah 7:9; Hosea 4:2.
10. Shame follows the detection of. Jeremiah 2:26.
11. Brings a curse on those who commit it. Hosea 4:2,3; Zechariah 5:3,4; Malachi 3:5.
12. Brings the wrath of God upon those who commit it. Ezekiel 22:29,31.
13. Excludes from heaven. 1 Corinthians 6:10.
14. They who connive at
 - a. Hate their own souls. Proverbs 29:24.
 - b. Shall be reprov'd of God. Psalm 50:18,21.
15. Mosaic law respecting. Exodus 22:1-8.
16. Saints warned against. Ephesians 4:28; 1 Peter 4:15.
17. All earthly treasure exposed to. Matthew 6:19.
18. Heavenly treasure secure from. Matthew 6:20; Luke 12:33.
19. Woe denounced against. Isaiah 10:2; Nahum 3:1.
20. Illustrates the guilt of false teachers. Jeremiah 23:30; John 10:1,8,10.
21. Some examples:
 - a. Rachel. Genesis 31:19.
 - b. Achan. Joshua 7:21.
 - c. Shechemites. Judges 9:25.
 - d. Micah. Judges 17:2.

Time.

1. The duration of the world. Job 22:16; Revelation 10:6.
2. The measure of the continuance of anything. Judges 18:31.
3. An appointed season. Nehemiah 2:6; Ecclesiastes 3:1,17.
4. Computed by
 - a. Years. Genesis 15:13; 2 Samuel 21:1; Daniel 9:2.
 - b. Months. Numbers 10:10; 1 Chronicles 27:1; Job 3:6.
 - c. Weeks. Daniel 10:2; Luke 18:12.
 - d. Days. Genesis 8:3; Job 1:4; Luke 11:3.
 - e. Hours, after the captivity. Daniel 5:5; John 11:9.
5. Moments. Exodus 33:5; Luke 4:5; 1 Corinthians 15:52.
6. The heavenly bodies, appointed as a means for computing. Genesis 1:14.
7. The sun-dial early invented for pointing out. 2 Kings 20:9-11.
8. Eras from which, computed
 - a. Nativity of the patriarchs during the patriarchal age. Genesis 7:11; 8:13; 17:1.

- b. The exodus from Egypt. Exodus 19:1; 40:17; Numbers 9:1; 33:38; 1 Kings 6:1.
- c. The jubilee. Leviticus 25:15.
- d. Accession of kings. 1 Kings 6:1; 15:1; Isaiah 36:1; Jeremiah 1:2; Luke 3:1.
- e. Building of the temple. 1 Kings 9:10; 2 Chronicles 8:1.
- f. The captivity. Ezekiel 1:1; 33:21; 40:1.
- 9. Part of a period of, usually counted as the whole. 1Sa 13:1; Es 4:16; 5:1.
- 10. In prophetic language, means a prophetic year, or 360 natural days. Daniel 12:7; Revelation 12:14.
- 11. Shortness of man's portion of. Psalm 89:47.
- 12. Should be redeemed. Ephesians 5:16; Colossians 4:5.
- 13. Should be spent in fear of God. 1 Peter 1:17.
- 14. Particular periods of, mentioned
 - a. The ancient time. Isaiah 45:21.
 - b. The accepted time. Isaiah 49:8; 2 Corinthians 6:2.
 - c. The time of visitation. Jeremiah 46:21; 50:27.
 - d. The time of refreshing. Acts 3:19.
 - e. The time of restitution of all things. Acts 3:21.
 - f. The time of reformation. Hebrews 9:10.
 - g. The time of healing. Jeremiah 14:19.
 - h. The time of need. Hebrews 4:16.
 - i. The time of temptation. Luke 8:13.
 - j. The evil time. Psalm 37:19; Ecclesiastes 9:12.
 - k. The time of trouble. Psalm 27:5; Jeremiah 14:8.
- 15. All events of, predetermined by God. Acts 17:26.
- 16. All God's purposes fulfilled in due time. Mark 1:15; Galatians 4:4.

Tithe.

- 1. The tenth of anything. 1Sa 8:15,17.
- 2. Antiquity of the custom of giving to God's ministers. Genesis 14:20; Hebrews 7:6.
- 3. Considered a just return to God for his blessings. Genesis 28:22.
- 4. Under the law belonged to God. Leviticus 27:30.
- 5. Consisted of a tenth
 - a. Of all the produce of the land. Leviticus 27:30.
 - b. Of all cattle. Leviticus 27:32.
 - c. Of holy things dedicated. 2 Chronicles 31:6.
- 6. Given by God to the Levites for their services. Numbers 18:21,24; Nehemiah 10:37.
- 7. The tenth of, offered by the Levites as an heave offering to God. Numbers 18:26,27.
- 8. The tenth of, given by the Levites to the priests as their portion. Numbers 18:26,28; Nehemiah 10:38.
- 9. Reasonableness of appointing, for the Levites. Numbers 18:20,23,24; Joshua 13:33.
- 10. When redeemed to a fifth part of the value added. Leviticus 27:31.
- 11. Punishment for changing. Leviticus 27:33.
- 12. The Jews slow in giving. Nehemiah 13:10.
- 13. The Jews reproved for withholding. Malachi 3:8.
- 14. The pious governors of Israel caused the payment of. 2 Chronicles 31:5; Nehemiah 13:11,12.
- 15. Rulers appointed over, for distributing. 2 Chronicles 31:12; Nehemiah 13:13.
- 16. The Pharisees scrupulous in paying. Luke 11:42; 18:12.
- 17. A second
 - a. Or its value yearly brought to the tabernacle and eaten before the Lord. Deuteronomy 12:6,7,17-19; 14:22-27.
 - b. To be consumed at home every third year to promote hospitality and charity. Deuteronomy 14:28,29; 26:12-15.

Titles and Names of Christ.

- 1. Adam, Second. 1 Corinthians 15:45.
- 2. Almighty. Revelation 1:18.
- 3. Amen. Revelation 3:14.
- 4. Alpha and Omega. Revelation 1:8; 22:13.
- 5. Advocate. 1 John 2:1.
- 6. Angel. Genesis 48:16; Exodus 23:20,21.
- 7. Angel of the Lord. Exodus 3:2; Judges 13:15-18.
- 8. Angel of God's presence. Isaiah 63:9.
- 9. Apostle. Hebrews 3:1.
- 10. Arm of the Lord. Isaiah 51:9; 53:1.
- 11. Author and Finisher of our faith. Hebrews 12:2.
- 12. Blessed and only Potentate. 1 Timothy 6:15.
- 13. Beginning of the creation of God. Revelation 3:14.

14. Branch. Jeremiah 23:5; Zechariah 3:8; 6:12.
15. Bread of Life. John 6:35,48.
16. Captain of the Lord's hosts. Joshua 5:14,15.
17. Captain of salvation. Hebrews 2:10.
18. Chief Shepherd. 1 Peter 5:4.
19. Christ of God. Luke 9:20.
20. Consolation of Israel. Luke 2:25.
21. Chief Corner-stone. Ephesians 2:20; 1 Peter 2:6.
22. Commander. Isaiah 55:4.
23. Counsellor. Isaiah 9:6.
24. David. Jeremiah 30:9; Ezekiel 34:23.
25. Day-spring. Luke 1:78.
26. Deliverer. Romans 11:26.
27. Desire of all nations. Hag 2:7.
28. Door. John 10:7.
29. Elect of God. Isaiah 42:1.
30. Emmanuel. Isaiah 7:14; Matthew 1:23.
31. Eternal life. 1 John 1:2; 5:20.
32. Everlasting Father. Isaiah 9:6.
33. Faithful witness. Revelation 1:5; 3:14.
34. First and Last. Revelation 1:17; 2:8.
35. First-begotten of the dead. Revelation 1:5.
36. First-born of every creature. Colossians 1:15.
37. Forerunner. Hebrews 6:20.
38. God. Isaiah 40:9; John 20:28.
39. God blessed for ever. Romans 9:5.
40. God's fellow. Zechariah 13:7.
41. Glory of the Lord. Isaiah 40:5.
42. Good Shepherd. John 10:14.
43. Great High Priest. Hebrews 4:14.
44. Governor. Matthew 2:6.
45. Head of the Church. Ephesians 5:23; Colossians 1:18.
46. Heir of all things. Hebrews 1:2.
47. Holy One. Psalm 16:10; Acts 2:27,31.
48. Holy One of God. Mark 1:24.
49. Holy One of Israel. Isaiah 41:14.
50. Horn of salvation. Luke 1:69.
51. I AM. Exodus 3:14; John 8:58.
52. Jehovah. Isaiah 26:4.
53. Jesus. Matthew 1:21; 1 Thessalonians 1:10.
54. Judge of Israel. Micah 5:1.
55. Just One. Acts 7:52.
56. King. Zechariah 9:9; Matthew 21:5.
57. King of Israel. John 1:49.
58. King of the Jews. Matthew 2:2.
59. King of Saints. Revelation 15:3.
60. King of Kings. 1 Timothy 6:15; Revelation 17:14.
61. Law giver. Isaiah 33:22.
62. Lamb. Revelation 5:6,12; 13:8; 21:22; 22:3.
63. Lamb of God. John 1:29,36.
64. Leader. Isaiah 55:4.
65. Life. John 14:6; Colossians 3:4; 1 John 1:2.
66. Light of the world. John 8:12.
67. Lion of the tribe of Judah. Revelation 5:5.
68. Lord of glory. 1 Corinthians 2:8.
69. Lord of all. Acts 10:36.
70. Lord our righteousness. Jeremiah 23:6.
71. Lord God of the holy prophets. Revelation 22:6.
72. Lord God Almighty. Revelation 15:3.
73. Mediator. 1 Timothy 2:5.
74. Messenger of the covenant. Malachi 3:1.
75. Messiah. Daniel 9:25; John 1:41.
76. Mighty God. Isaiah 9:6.
77. Mighty One of Jacob. Isaiah 60:16.
78. Morning-star. Revelation 22:16.
79. Nazarene. Matthew 2:23.
80. Offspring of David. Revelation 22:16.

81. Only-begotten. John 1:14.
82. Our Passover. 1 Corinthians5:7.
83. Plant of renown. Ezekiel 34:29.
84. Prince of life. Acts 3:15.
85. Prince of peace. Isaiah 9:6.
86. Prince of the kings of the earth. Revelation 1:5.
87. Prophet. Luke 24:19; John 7:40.
88. Ransom. 1 Timothy2:6.
89. Redeemer. Job 19:25; Isaiah 59:20; 60:16.
90. Resurrection and life. John 11:25.
91. Rock. 1 Corinthians10:4.
92. Root of David. Revelation 22:16.
93. Root of Jesse. Isaiah 11:10.
94. Ruler of Israel. Micah 5:2.
95. Saviour. 2 Peter 2:20; 3:18.
96. Servant. Isaiah 42:1; 52:13.
97. Shepherd and Bishop of souls. 1 Peter 2:25.
98. Shiloh. Genesis 49:10.
99. Son of the blessed. Mark 14:61.
100. Son of God. Luke 1:35; John 1:49.
101. Son of the Highest. Luke 1:32.
102. Son of David. Matthew 9:27.
103. Son of man. John 5:27; 6:37.
104. Star. Numbers 24:17.
105. Sun of righteousness. Malachi 4:2.
106. Surety. Hebrews 7:22.
107. True God. 1 John 5:20.
108. True Light. John 1:9.
109. True Vine. John 15:1.
110. Truth. John 14:6.
111. Way. John 14:6.
112. Wisdom. Proverbs 8:12.
113. Witness. Isaiah 55:4.
114. Wonderful. Isaiah 9:6.
115. Word. John 1:1; 5:7.
116. Word of God. Revelation 19:13.
117. Word of Life. 1 John 1:1.

Titles and Names of the Church.

1. Assembly of the saints. Psalm 89:7.
2. Assembly of the upright. Psalm 111:1.
3. Body of Christ. Ephesians 1:22,23; Colossians 1:24.
4. Branch of God's planting. Isaiah 60:21.
5. Bride of Christ. Revelation 21:9.
6. Church of God. Acts 20:28.
7. Church of the Living God. 1 Timothy3:15.
8. Church of the first-born. Hebrews 12:23.
9. City of the Living God. Hebrews 12:22.
10. Congregation of saints. Psalm 149:1.
11. Congregation of the Lord's poor. Psalm 74:19.
12. Dove. Song 2:14; 5:2.
13. Family in heaven and earth. Ephesians 3:15.
14. Flock of God. Ezekiel 34:15; 1 Peter 5:2.
15. Fold of Christ. John 10:16.
16. General assembly of the first-born. Hebrews 12:23.
17. Golden candlestick. Revelation 1:20.
18. God's building. 1 Corinthians3:9.
19. God's husbandry. 1 Corinthians3:9.
20. God's heritage. Joel 3:2; 1 Peter 5:3.
21. Habitation of God. Ephesians 2:22.
22. Heavenly of Jerusalem. Galatians 4:26; Hebrews 12:22.
23. Holy city. Revelation 21:2.
24. Holy mountain. Zechariah 8:3.
25. Holy hill. Psalm 15:1.
26. House of God. 1 Timothy3:15; Hebrews 10:21.
27. House of the God of Jacob. Isaiah 2:3.

28. House of Christ. Hebrews 3:6.
29. Household of God. Ephesians 2:19.
30. Inheritance. Psalm 28:9; Isaiah 19:25.
31. Israel of God. Galatians 6:16.
32. King's daughter. Psalm 45:13.
33. Lamb's wife. Revelation 19:7; 21:9.
34. Lot of God's inheritance. Deuteronomy 32:9.
35. Mount Zion. Psalm 2:6; Hebrews 12:22.
36. Mountain of the Lord's house. Isaiah 2:2.
37. New Jerusalem. Revelation 21:2.
38. Pillar and ground of the truth. 1 Timothy 3:15.
39. Sanctuary of God. Psalm 114:2.
40. Spiritual house. 1 Peter 2:5.
41. Spouse of Christ. Song 4:12; 5:1.
42. Sought out, a city not forsaken. Isaiah 62:12.
43. Temple of God. 1 Corinthians 3:16,17.
44. Temple of the Living God. 2 Corinthians 6:16.
45. Vineyard. Jeremiah 12:10; Matthew 21:41.

Titles and Names of the Devil.

1. Abaddon. Revelation 9:11.
2. Accuser of our brethren. Revelation 12:10.
3. Adversary. 1 Peter 5:8.
4. Angel of the bottomless pit. Revelation 9:11.
5. Apollyon. Revelation 9:11.
6. Beelzebub. Matthew 12:24.
7. Belial. 2 Corinthians 6:15.
8. Crooked serpent. Isaiah 27:1.
9. Dragon. Isaiah 27:1; Revelation 20:2.
10. Enemy. Matthew 13:39.
11. Evil spirit. 1Sa 16:14.
12. Father of lies. John 8:44.
13. Great red dragon. Revelation 12:3.
14. Leviathan. Isaiah 27:1.
15. Liar. John 8:44.
16. Lying spirit. 1 Kings 22:22.
17. Murderer. John 8:44.
18. Old serpent. Revelation 12:9; 20:2.
19. Piercing serpent. Isaiah 27:1.
20. Power of darkness. Colossians 1:13.
21. Prince of this world. John 14:30.
22. Prince of the devils. Matthew 12:24.
23. Prince of the power of the air. Ephesians 2:2.
24. Ruler of the darkness of this world. Ephesians 6:12.
25. Satan. 1 Chronicles 21:1; Job 1:6.
26. Serpent. Genesis 3:4,16; 2 Corinthians 11:3.
27. Spirit that works in the children of disobedience. Ephesians 2:2.
28. Tempter. Matthew 4:3; 1 Thessalonians 3:5.
29. The god of this world. 2 Corinthians 4:4.
30. Unclean spirit. Matthew 12:43.
31. Wicked-one. Matthew 13:19,38.

Titles and Names of the Holy Spirit.

1. Breath of the Almighty. Job 33:4.
2. Comforter. John 14:16,26; 15:26.
3. Eternal Spirit. Hebrews 9:14.
4. Free Spirit. Psalm 51:12.
5. God. Acts 5:3,4.
6. Good Spirit. Nehemiah 9:20; Psalm 143:10.
7. Holy Spirit. Psalm 51:11; Luke 11:13; Ephesians 1:13; 4:30.
8. Lord, The. 2 Thessalonians 3:5.
9. Power of the Highest. Luke 1:35.
10. Spirit, The. Matthew 4:1; John 3:6; 1 Timothy 4:1.
11. Spirit of the Lord God. Isaiah 61:1.
12. Spirit of the Lord. Isaiah 11:2; Acts 5:9.

13. Spirit of God. Genesis 1:2; 1 Corinthians 2:11; Job 33:4.
14. Spirit of the Father. Matthew 10:20.
15. Spirit of Christ. Romans 8:9; 1 Peter 1:11.
16. Spirit of the Son. Galatians 4:6.
17. Spirit of life. Romans 8:2; Revelation 11:11.
18. Spirit of grace. Zechariah 12:10; Hebrews 10:29.
19. Spirit of prophecy. Revelation 19:10.
20. Spirit of adoption. Romans 8:15.
21. Spirit of wisdom. Isaiah 11:2; Ephesians 1:17.
22. Spirit of counsel. Isaiah 11:2.
23. Spirit of might. Isaiah 11:2.
24. Spirit of understanding. Isaiah 11:2.
25. Spirit of knowledge. Isaiah 11:2.
26. Spirit of the fear of the Lord. Isaiah 11:2.
27. Spirit of truth. John 14:17; 15:26.
28. Spirit of holiness. Romans 1:4.
29. Spirit of revelation. Ephesians 1:17.
30. Spirit of judgement. Isaiah 4:4; 28:6.
31. Spirit of burning. Isaiah 4:4.
32. Spirit of glory. 1 Peter 4:14.
33. Seven Spirits of God. Revelation 1:4.

Titles and Names of Ministers.

1. Ambassadors for Christ. 2 Corinthians 5:20.
2. Angels of the Church. Revelation 1:20; 2:1.
3. Apostles. Luke 6:13; Ephesians 4:11; Revelation 18:20.
4. Apostles of Jesus Christ. Tit 1:1.
5. Bishops. Philippians 1:1; 1 Timothy 3:1; Tit 1:7.
6. Deacons. Acts 6:1; 1 Timothy 3:8; Philippians 1:1.
7. Elders. 1 Timothy 5:17; 1 Peter 5:1.
8. Evangelists. Ephesians 4:11; 2 Timothy 4:5.
9. Fishers of men. Matthew 4:19; Mark 1:17.
10. Labourers. Matthew 9:38; Philemon 1:1; 1 Thessalonians 2:2.
11. Messengers of the church. 2 Corinthians 8:2,3.
12. Messengers of the Lord of hosts. Malachi 2:7.
13. Ministers of God. 2 Corinthians 6:4.
14. Ministers of the Lord. Joel 1:17.
15. Ministers of Christ. Romans 15:16; 1 Corinthians 4:1.
16. Ministers of the sanctuary. Ezekiel 45:4.
17. Ministers of the gospel. Ephesians 3:7; Colossians 1:23.
18. Ministers of the word. Luke 1:2.
19. Ministers of the New Testament. 2 Corinthians 3:6.
20. Ministers of the Church. Colossians 1:24,25.
21. Ministers of righteousness. 2 Corinthians 11:15.
22. Overseers. Acts 20:28.
23. Pastors. Jeremiah 3:15; Ephesians 4:11.
24. Preachers. Romans 10:14; 1 Timothy 2:7.
25. Servants of God. Tit 1:1; James 1:1.
26. Servants of the Lord. 2 Timothy 2:24.
27. Servants of Jesus Christ. Philippians 1:1; Jude 1:1.
28. Servants of the Church. 2 Corinthians 4:5.
29. Shepherds. Jeremiah 23:4.
30. Soldiers of Christ. Philippians 2:25; 2 Timothy 2:3.
31. Stars. Revelation 1:20; 2:1.
32. Stewards of God. Tit 1:7.
33. Stewards of the grace of God. 1 Peter 4:10.
34. Stewards of the mysteries of God. 1 Corinthians 4:1.
35. Teachers. Isaiah 30:20; Ephesians 4:11.
36. Watchmen. Isaiah 62:6; Ezekiel 33:7.
37. Witnesses. Acts 1:8; 5:32; 26:16.
38. Workers together with God. 2 Corinthians 6:1.

Titles and Names of Saints.

1. Believers. Acts 5:14; 1 Timothy 4:12.
2. Beloved of God. Romans 1:7.

3. Beloved brethren. 1 Corinthians 15:58; James 2:5.
4. Blessed of the Lord. Genesis 24:31; 26:29.
5. Blessed of the Father. Matthew 25:34.
6. Brethren. Matthew 23:8; Acts 12:17.
7. Brethren of Christ. Luke 8:21; John 20:17.
8. Called of Jesus Christ. Romans 1:6.
9. Children of the Lord. Deuteronomy 14:1.
10. Children of God. John 11:52; 1 John 3:10.
11. Children of the Living God. Romans 9:26.
12. Children of the Father. Matthew 5:45.
13. Children of the Highest. Luke 6:35.
14. Children of Abraham. Galatians 3:7.
15. Children of Jacob. Psalm 105:6.
16. Children of promise. Romans 9:8; Galatians 4:28.
17. Children of the free-woman. Galatians 4:31.
18. Children of the kingdom. Matthew 13:38.
19. Children of Zion. Psalm 149:2; Joel 2:23.
20. Children of the bride-chamber. Matthew 9:15.
21. Children of light. Luke 16:8; Ephesians 5:8; 1 Thessalonians 5:5.
22. Children of the day. 1 Thessalonians 5:5.
23. Children of the resurrection. Luke 20:36.
24. Chosen generation. 1 Peter 2:9.
25. Chosen ones. 1 Chronicles 16:13.
26. Chosen vessels. Acts 9:15.
27. Christians. Acts 11:26; 26:28.
28. Dear children. Ephesians 5:1.
29. Disciples of Christ. John 8:31; 15:8.
30. Elect of God. Colossians 3:12; Tit 1:1.
31. Epistles of Christ. 2 Corinthians 3:3.
32. Excellent, The. Psalm 16:3.
33. Faithful brethren in Christ. Colossians 1:2.
34. Faithful, The. Psalm 12:1.
35. Faithful of the land. Psalm 101:6.
36. Fellow-citizens with the saints. Ephesians 2:19.
37. Fellow-heirs. Ephesians 3:6.
38. Fellow-servants. Revelation 6:11.
39. Friends of God. 2 Chronicles 20:7; James 2:23.
40. Friends of Christ. John 15:15.
41. Godly, The. Psalm 4:3; 2 Peter 2:9.
42. Heirs of God. Romans 8:17; Galatians 4:7.
43. Heirs of the grace of life. 1 Peter 3:7.
44. Heirs of the kingdom. James 2:5.
45. Heirs of promise. Hebrews 6:17; Galatians 3:29.
46. Heirs of salvation. Hebrews 1:14.
47. Holy brethren. 1 Thessalonians 5:27; Hebrews 3:1.
48. Holy nation. Exodus 19:6; 1 Peter 2:9.
49. Holy people. Deuteronomy 26:19; Isaiah 62:12.
50. Holy priesthood. 1 Peter 2:5.
51. Joint-heirs with Christ. Romans 8:17.
52. Just, The. Habakkuk 2:4.
53. Kings and priests to God. Revelation 1:6.
54. Kingdom of priests. Exodus 19:6.
55. Lambs. Isaiah 40:11; John 21:15.
56. Lights of the world. Matthew 5:14.
57. Little children. John 13:33; 1 John 2:1.
58. Lively stones. 1 Peter 2:5.
59. Members of Christ. 1 Corinthians 6:15; Ephesians 5:30.
60. Men of God. Deuteronomy 33:1; 1 Timothy 6:11; 2 Timothy 3:17.
61. Obedient children. 1 Peter 1:14.
62. Peculiar people. Deuteronomy 14:2; Tit 2:14; 1 Peter 2:9.
63. Peculiar treasure. Exodus 19:5; Psalm 135:4.
64. People of God. Hebrews 4:9; 1 Peter 2:10.
65. People near to God. Psalm 148:14.
66. People saved by the Lord. Deuteronomy 33:29.
67. Pillars in the temple of God. Revelation 3:12.
68. Ransomed of the Lord. Isaiah 35:10.
69. Redeemed of the Lord. Isaiah 51:11.

70. Royal priesthood. 1 Peter 2:9.
71. Salt of the earth. Matthew 5:13.
72. Servants of Christ. 1 Corinthians 7:22; Ephesians 6:6.
73. Servants of righteousness. Romans 6:18.
74. Sheep of Christ. John 10:1-16; 21:16.
75. Sojourners with God. Leviticus 25:23; Psalm 39:12.
76. Sons of God. John 1:12; Philippians 2:15; 1 John 3:1,2.
77. The Lord's freemen. 1 Corinthians 7:22.
78. Trees of righteousness. Isaiah 61:3.
79. Vessels to honour. 2 Timothy 2:21.
80. Vessels of mercy. Romans 9:23.
81. Witnesses for God. Isaiah 44:8.

Titles and Names of the Wicked.

1. Adversaries of the Lord. 1Sa 2:10.
2. Children of Belial. Deuteronomy 13:13; 2 Chronicles 13:7.
3. Children of the devil. Acts 13:10; 1 John 3:10.
4. Children of the wicked one. Matthew 13:38.
5. Children of hell. Matthew 23:15.
6. Children of base men. Job 30:8.
7. Children of fools. Job 30:8.
8. Children of strangers. Isaiah 2:6.
9. Children of transgression. Isaiah 57:4.
10. Children of disobedience. Ephesians 2:2; Colossians 3:6.
11. Children in whom is no faith. Deuteronomy 32:20.
12. Children of the flesh. Romans 9:8.
13. Children of iniquity. Hosea 10:9.
14. Children that will not hear the law of the Lord. Isaiah 30:9.
15. Children of pride. Job 41:34.
16. Children of this world. Luke 16:8.
17. Children of wickedness. 2 Samuel 7:10.
18. Children of wrath. Ephesians 2:3.
19. Children that are corrupters. Isaiah 1:4.
20. Cursed children. 2 Peter 2:14.
21. Enemies of God. Psalm 37:20; James 4:4.
22. Enemies of the cross of Christ. Philippians 3:18.
23. Enemies of all righteousness. Acts 13:10.
24. Evil doers. Psalm 37:1; 1 Peter 2:14.
25. Evil men. Proverbs 4:14; 2 Timothy 3:13.
26. Evil generation. Deuteronomy 1:35.
27. Evil and adulterous generation. Matthew 12:39.
28. Fools. Proverbs 1:7; Romans 1:22.
29. Disobedient generation. Deuteronomy 32:20.
30. Generation of vipers. Matthew 3:7; 12:34.
31. Grievous rebels. Jeremiah 6:28.
32. Haters of God. Psalm 81:15; Romans 1:30.
33. Impudent children. Ezekiel 2:4.
34. Inventors of evil things. Romans 1:30.
35. Lying children. Isaiah 30:9.
36. Men of the world. Psalm 17:14.
37. People loaded with iniquity. Isaiah 1:4.
38. Perverse and crooked generation. Deuteronomy 32:5; Matthew 17:17; Philippians 2:15.
39. Rebellious children. Isaiah 30:1.
40. Rebellious people. Isaiah 30:9; 65:2.
41. Rebellious house. Ezekiel 2:5,8; 12:2.
42. Reprobates. 2 Corinthians 13:5-7.
43. Scornful, The. Psalm 1:1.
44. Seed of falsehood. Isaiah 57:4.
45. Seed of the wicked. Psalm 37:28.
46. Seed of evil doers. Isaiah 1:4; 14:20.
47. Serpents. Matthew 23:33.
48. Servants of corruption. 2 Peter 2:19.
49. Servants of sin. John 8:34; Romans 6:20.
50. Sinful generation. Mark 8:28.
51. Sinners. Psalm 26:9; Proverbs 1:10.
52. Sons of Belial. 1Sa 2:12; 1 Kings 21:10.

53. Drunken children. Jeremiah 4:22.
54. Strange children. Psalm 144:7.
55. Stubborn and rebellious generation. Psalm 78:8.
56. Transgressors. Psalm 37:38; 51:13.
57. Ungodly, The. Psalm 1:1.
58. Ungodly men. Jude 1:4.
59. Unprofitable servants. Matthew 25:30.
60. Untoward generation. Acts 2:40.
61. Vessels of wrath. Romans 9:22.
62. Wicked of the earth. Psalm 75:8.
63. Wicked transgressors. Psalm 59:5.
64. Wicked servants. Matthew 25:26.
65. Wicked generation. Matthew 12:45; 16:4.
66. Wicked ones. Jeremiah 2:33.
67. Wicked doers. Psalm 101:8; Proverbs 17:4.
68. Workers of iniquity. Psalm 28:3; 36:12.

Trespass Offering.

1. Esteemed as a sin offering, and frequently so called. Leviticus 5:6,9.
2. To be offered
 - a. For concealing knowledge of a crime. Leviticus 5:1.
 - b. For involuntarily touching unclean things. Leviticus 5:2,3.
 - c. For rash swearing. Leviticus 5:4.
 - d. For sins of ignorance in holy things. Leviticus 5:15.
 - e. For any sin of ignorance. Leviticus 5:17.
 - f. For breach of trust, or fraud. Leviticus 6:2-5.
3. Was a most holy offering. Leviticus 14:13.
4. Consisted of
 - a. A she lamb or kid. Leviticus 5:6.
 - b. A ram without blemish. Leviticus 5:15; 6:6.
 - c. Two turtle doves by those unable to bring a lamb. Leviticus 5:7-10.
 - d. A meat offering by the very poor. Leviticus 5:11-13.
5. Being for minor offences was lessened for the poor, not so the sin offering. Leviticus 4:1-5:19.
6. Atonement made by. Leviticus 5:6,10,13,16,18; 6:7; 19:22.
7. Accompanied by confession. Leviticus 5:5.
8. Generally accompanied by restitution. Leviticus 5:16; 6:5.
9. To be slain where the sin offering and burnt offering were slain. Leviticus 14:13; Ezekiel 40:39.
10. Sometimes waved alive before the Lord. Leviticus 14:12,13.
11. Special occasions of offering
 - a. Cleansing of a leper. Leviticus 14:2,12-14,21,22.
 - b. Purification of women. Leviticus 12:6-8.
 - c. Purification of those with issues. Leviticus 15:14,15.
 - d. Purification of Nazarites who had broken their vow. Numbers 6:12.
 - e. For connection with a betrothed bondmaid. Leviticus 19:20-22.
12. Was the perquisites of the priest. Leviticus 14:13; Ezekiel 44:29.
13. Illustrative of Christ. Isaiah 53:10; Ezekiel 46:20.

Trinity, The.

1. Doctrine of proved from Scripture. Matthew 3:16,17; 28:19; Romans 8:9; 1 Corinthians 12:3-6; 2 Corinthians 13:14; Ephesians 4:4-6; 1 Peter 1:2; Jude 1:20,21; Revelation 1:4-5.
2. Divine titles applied to the three persons in. Exodus 20:2; John 20:28; Acts 5:3-4.
3. Each person in, described as
 - a. Eternal. Romans 16:26; Revelation 22:13; Hebrews 9:14.
 - b. Holy. Revelation 4:8; 15:4; Acts 3:14; 1 John 2:20.
 - c. True. John 7:28; 16:13; Revelation 3:7.
 - d. Omnipresent. Jeremiah 23:24; Ephesians 1:23; Psalm 139:7.
 - e. Omnipotent. Genesis 17:1; Revelation 1:8; Romans 15:19; Jeremiah 32:17; Hebrews 1:3; Luke 1:35.
 - f. Omniscient. Acts 15:18; John 21:17; 1 Corinthians 2:10,11.
 - g. Creator. Genesis 1:1; Colossians 1:16; Job 33:4; Psalm 148:5; John 1:3; Job 26:13.
 - h. Sanctifier. Jude 1:1; Hebrews 2:11; 1 Peter 1:2.
 - i. Author of all spiritual operations. Hebrews 13:21; Colossians 1:29; 1 Corinthians 12:11.
 - j. Source of eternal life. Romans 6:23; John 10:28; Galatians 6:8.
 - k. Teacher. Isaiah 54:13; Luke 21:15; John 14:26; Isaiah 48:17; Galatians 1:12; 1 John 2:20.
 - l. Raising Christ from the dead. 1 Corinthians 6:14; John 2:19; 1 Peter 3:18.
 - m. Inspiring the prophets, &c. Hebrews 1:1; 2 Corinthians 13:3; Mark 13:11.

- n. Supplying ministers to the Church. Jeremiah 3:15; Ephesians 4:11; Acts 20:28; Jeremiah 26:5; Matthew 10:5; Acts 13:2.
- 4. Salvation the work of. 2 Thessalonians 2:13,14; Tit 3:4-6; 1 Peter 1:2.
- 5. Baptism administered in name of. Matthew 28:19.
- 6. Benediction given in name of. 2 Corinthians 13:14.

Trust.

- 1. God is the true object of. Psalm 65:5.
- 2. The fear of God leads to. Proverbs 14:26.
- 3. Encouragements to
 - a. The everlasting strength of God. Isaiah 26:4.
 - b. The goodness of God. Nahum 1:7.
 - c. The loving-kindness of God. Psalm 36:7.
 - d. The rich bounty of God. 1 Timothy 6:17.
 - e. The care of God for us. 1 Peter 5:7.
 - f. Former deliverances. Psalm 9:10; 2 Corinthians 1:10.
- 4. Should be with the whole heart. Proverbs 3:5.
- 5. Should be from youth up. Psalm 71:5.
- 6. Of saints is
 - a. Not in the flesh. Philippians 3:3,4.
 - b. Not in themselves. 2 Corinthians 1:9.
 - c. Not in carnal weapons. 1Sa 17:38,39,45; Psalm 44:6; 2 Corinthians 10:4.
 - d. In God. Psalm 11:1; 31:14; 2 Corinthians 1:9.
 - e. In the word of God. Psalm 119:42.
 - f. In the mercy of God. Psalm 13:5; 52:8.
 - g. In Christ. Ephesians 3:12.
 - h. Through Christ. 2 Corinthians 3:4.
 - i. Grounded on the covenant. 2 Samuel 23:5.
 - j. Strong in the prospect of death. Psalm 23:4.
 - k. Fixed. 2 Samuel 22:3; Psalm 112:7.
 - l. Unalterable. Job 13:15.
 - m. Despised by the wicked. Isaiah 36:4,7.
 - n. For ever. Psalm 52:8; 62:8; Isaiah 26:4.
- 7. Saints plead, in prayer. Psalm 25:20; 31:1; 141:8.
- 8. The Lord knows those who have. Nahum 1:7.
- 9. Exhortations to. Psalm 4:5; 115:9-11.
- 10. Leads to
 - a. Being compassed with mercy. Psalm 32:10.
 - b. Enjoyment of perfect peace. Isaiah 26:3.
 - c. Enjoyment of all temporal and spiritual blessings. Isaiah 57:13.
 - d. Enjoyment of happiness. Proverbs 16:20.
 - e. Rejoicing in God. Psalm 5:11; 33:21.
 - f. Fulfilment of all holy desires. Psalm 37:5.
 - g. Deliverance from enemies. Psalm 37:40.
 - h. Safety in times of danger. Proverbs 29:25.
 - i. Stability. Psalm 125:1.
 - j. Prosperity. Proverbs 28:25.
- 11. Keeps from
 - a. Fear. Psalm 56:11; Isaiah 12:2; Hebrews 13:6.
 - b. Sliding. Psalm 26:1.
 - c. Desolation. Psalm 34:22.
- 12. To be accompanied by doing good. Psalm 37:3.
- 13. Blessedness of placing, in God. Psalm 2:12; 34:8; 40:4; Jeremiah 17:7.
- 14. Of the wicked
 - a. Is not in God. Psalm 78:22; Zep 3:2.
 - b. Is in idols. Isaiah 42:17; Habakkuk 2:18.
 - c. Is in man. Judges 9:26; Psalm 118:8,9.
 - d. Is in their own heart. Proverbs 28:26.
 - e. Is in their own righteousness. Luke 18:9,12.
 - f. Is in vanity. Job 15:31; Isaiah 59:4.
 - g. Is in falsehood. Isaiah 28:15; Jeremiah 13:25.
 - h. Is in earthly alliances. Isaiah 30:2; Ezekiel 17:15.
 - i. Is in wealth. Psalm 49:6; 52:7; Proverbs 11:28; Jeremiah 48:7; Mark 10:24.
 - j. Is vain and delusive. Isaiah 30:7; Jeremiah 2:37.
 - k. Shall make them ashamed. Isaiah 20:5; 30:3,5; Jeremiah 48:13.
 - l. Shall be destroyed. Job 18:14; Isaiah 28:18.

15. Woe and curse of false. Isaiah 30:1,2; 31:1-3; Jeremiah 17:5.
16. Of saints--Illustrated. Psalm 91:12; Proverbs 18:10.
17. Of the wicked--Illustrated. 2 Kings 18:21; Job 8:14.
18. Of saints--Some examples:
 - a. David. 1Sa 17:45; 30:6.
 - b. Hezekiah. 2 Kings 18:5.
 - c. Jehoshaphat. 2 Chronicles 20:12.
 - d. Shadrach &c. Daniel 3:28.
 - e. Paul. 2 Timothy 1:12.
19. Of the wicked--Some examples:
 - a. Goliath. 1Sa 17:43-45.
 - b. Benhadad. 1 Kings 20:10.
 - c. Sennacherib. 2 Chronicles 32:8.
 - d. Israelites. Isaiah 31:1.

Truth.

1. God is a God of. Deuteronomy 32:4; Psalm 31:15.
2. Christ is. John 14:6; 7:18.
3. Christ was full of. John 1:14.
4. Christ spoke. John 8:45.
5. The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of. John 14:17.
6. The Holy Spirit guides into all. John 16:13.
7. The word of God is. Daniel 10:21; John 17:17.
8. God regards, with favour. Jeremiah 5:3.
9. The judgements of God are according to. Psalm 96:13; Romans 2:2.
10. Saints should
 - a. Worship God in. John 4:24; Psalm 145:18.
 - b. Serve God in. Joshua 24:14; 1Sa 12:24.
 - c. Walk before God in. 1 Kings 2:4; 2 Kings 20:3.
 - d. Keep religious feasts with. 1 Corinthians 5:8.
 - e. Esteem, as inestimable. Proverbs 23:23.
 - f. Rejoice in. 1 Corinthians 13:6.
 - g. Speak, to one another. Zechariah 8:16; Ephesians 4:25.
 - h. Meditate upon. Philippians 4:8.
 - i. Write upon the tables of the heart. Proverbs 3:3.
11. God desires in the heart. Psalm 51:6.
12. The fruit of the Spirit is in. Ephesians 5:9.
13. Ministers should
 - a. Speak. 2 Corinthians 12:6; Galatians 4:16.
 - b. Teach in. 1 Timothy 2:7.
 - c. Approve themselves by. 2 Corinthians 4:2; 6:7,8; 7:14.
14. Magistrates should be men of. Exodus 18:21.
15. Kings are preserved by. Proverbs 20:28.
16. They who speak
 - a. Show forth righteousness. Proverbs 12:17.
 - b. Shall be established. Proverbs 12:19.
 - c. Are the delight of God. Proverbs 12:22.
17. The wicked
 - a. Destitute of. Hosea 4:1.
 - b. Speak not. Jeremiah 9:5.
 - c. Uphold not. Isaiah 59:14,15.
 - d. Plead not for. Isaiah 59:4.
 - e. Are not valiant for. Jeremiah 9:3.
 - f. Punished for want of. Jeremiah 9:5,9; Hosea 4:1.
18. The gospel as it came by Christ. John 1:17.
19. Christ bear witness to. John 18:37.
20. Is in Christ. Romans 9:1; 1 Timothy 2:7.
21. John bears witness to. John 5:33.
22. Is according to godliness. Tit 1:1.
23. Is sanctifying. John 17:17,19.
24. Is purifying. 1 Peter 1:22.
25. Is part of Christian armour. Ephesians 6:14.
26. Revealed abundantly to saints. Jeremiah 33:6.
27. Abides continually with saints. 2Jo 1:2.
28. Should be acknowledged. 2 Timothy 2:25.
29. Should be believed. 2 Thessalonians 2:12,13; 1 Timothy 4:3.

30. Should be obeyed. Romans 2:8; Galatians 3:1.
31. Should be loved. 2 Thessalonians 2:10.
32. Should be manifested. 2 Corinthians 4:2.
33. Should be rightly divided. 2 Timothy 2:15.
34. The wicked turn away from. 2 Timothy 4:4.
35. The wicked resist. 2 Timothy 3:8.
36. The wicked destitute of. 1 Timothy 6:5.
37. The church is the pillar and ground of. 1 Timothy 3:15.
38. The devil is devoid of. John 8:44.

Truth of God, The.

1. Is one of his attributes. Deuteronomy 32:4; Isaiah 65:16.
2. Always goes before his face. Psalm 89:14.
3. He keeps, for ever. Psalm 146:6.
4. Described as
 - a. Great. Psalm 57:10.
 - b. Plenteous. Psalm 86:15.
 - c. Abundant. Exodus 34:6.
 - d. Inviolable. Numbers 23:19; Tit 1:2.
 - e. Reaching to the clouds. Psalm 57:10.
 - f. Enduring to all generations. Psalm 100:5.
5. United with mercy in redemption. Psalm 85:10.
6. Exhibited in his
 - a. Counsels of old. Isaiah 25:1.
 - b. Ways. Revelation 15:3.
 - c. Works. Psalm 33:4; 11:7; Daniel 4:37.
 - d. Judicial statutes. Psalm 19:9.
 - e. Administration of justice. Psalm 96:13.
 - f. Word. Psalm 119:160; John 17:17.
 - g. Fulfilment of promises in Christ. 2 Corinthians 1:20.
 - h. Fulfilment of his covenant. Micah 7:20.
 - i. Dealings with saints. Psalm 25:10.
 - j. Deliverance of saints. Psalm 57:3.
 - k. Punishment of the wicked. Revelation 16:7.
7. Remembered toward saints. Psalm 98:3.
8. Is a shield and buckler to saints. Psalm 9:14.
9. We should
 - a. Confide in. Psalm 31:5; Tit 1:2.
 - b. Plead, in prayer. Psalm 89:49.
 - c. Pray for its manifestation to ourselves. 2 Chronicles 6:17.
 - d. Pray for its exhibition to others. 2 Samuel 2:6.
 - e. Make known to others. Isaiah 38:19.
 - f. Magnify. Psalm 71:22; 138:2.
10. Is denied by
 - a. The devil. Genesis 3:4,5.
 - b. The self-righteous. 1 John 1:10.
 - c. Unbelievers. 1 John 5:10.
11. Some examples: towards
 - a. Abraham. Genesis 24:27.
 - b. Jacob. Genesis 32:10.
 - c. Israel. Psalm 98:3.

Types of Christ.

1. Adam. Romans 5:14; 1 Corinthians 15:45.
2. Abel. Genesis 4:8,10; Hebrews 12:24.
3. Abraham. Genesis 17:5; Ephesians 3:15.
4. Aaron. Exodus 28:1; Hebrews 5:4,5; Leviticus 16:15; Hebrews 9:7,24.
5. Ark. Genesis 7:16; 1 Peter 3:20,21.
6. Ark of the Covenant. Exodus 25:16; Psalm 40:8; Isaiah 42:6.
7. Atonement, sacrifices offered on the day of. Leviticus 16:15,16; Hebrews 9:12,24.
8. Brazen serpent. Numbers 21:9; John 3:14,15.
9. Brazen altar. Exodus 27:1,2; Hebrews 13:10.
10. Burnt offering. Leviticus 1:2,4; Hebrews 10:10.
11. Cities of refuge. Numbers 35:6; Hebrews 6:18.
12. David. 2 Samuel 8:15; Ezekiel 37:24; Psalm 89:19,20; Philippians 2:9.

13. Eliakim. Isaiah 22:20-22; Revelation 3:7.
14. First-fruits. Exodus 22:29; 1 Corinthians 15:20.
15. Golden candlestick. Exodus 25:31; John 8:12.
16. Golden altar. Exodus 40:5,26,27; Revelation 8:3; Hebrews 13:15.
17. Isaac. Genesis 22:1,2; Hebrews 11:17-19.
18. Jacob. Genesis 32:28; John 11:42; Hebrews 7:25.
19. Jacob's ladder. Genesis 28:12; John 1:51.
20. Joseph. Genesis 50:19,20.
21. Joshua. Joshua 1:5,6; Hebrews 4:8,9; Joshua 11:23; Acts 20:32.
22. Jonah. Jon 1:17; Matthew 12:40.
23. Laver of brass. Exodus 30:18-20; Zechariah 13:1; Ephesians 5:26,27.
24. Leper's offering. Leviticus 14:4-7; Romans 4:25.
25. Man. Exodus 16:11-15; John 6:32-35.
26. Melchizedek. Genesis 14:18-20; Hebrews 7:1-17.
27. Mercy-seat. Exodus 25:17-22; Romans 3:25; Hebrews 4:16.
28. Morning and evening sacrifices. Exodus 29:38-41; John 1:29,36.
29. Moses. Numbers 12:7; Hebrews 3:2; Deuteronomy 18:15; Acts 3:20-22.
30. Noah. Genesis 5:29; 2 Corinthians 1:5.
31. Paschal lamb. Exodus 12:3-6,46; John 19:36; 1 Corinthians 5:7.
32. Peace offerings. Leviticus 3:1; Ephesians 2:14,16.
33. Red heifer. Numbers 19:2-6; Hebrews 9:13,14.
34. Rock of Horeb. Exodus 17:6; 1 Corinthians 10:4.
35. Samson. Judges 16:30; Colossians 2:14,15.
36. Scapegoat. Leviticus 16:20-22; Isaiah 53:6,12.
37. Sin offering. Leviticus 4:2,3,12; Hebrews 13:11,12.
38. Solomon. 2 Samuel 7:12,13; Luke 1:32,33; 1 Peter 2:5.
39. Tabernacle. Exodus 40:2,34; Hebrews 9:11; Colossians 2:9.
40. Table and show bread. Exodus 25:23-30; John 1:16; 6:48.
41. Temple. 1 Kings 6:1,38; John 2:19,21.
42. Tree of life. Genesis 2:9; John 1:4; Revelation 22:2.
43. Trespass offering. Leviticus 6:1-7; Isaiah 53:10.
44. Veil of the tabernacle and temple. Exodus 40:21; 2 Chronicles 3:14; Hebrews 10:20.
45. Zerubbabel. Zechariah 4:7-9; Hebrews 12:2,3.

U

Unbelief.

1. Is sin. John 16:9.
2. Defilement inseparable from. Titus 1:15.
3. All, by nature, concluded in. Romans 11:32.
4. Proceeds from
 - a. An evil heart. Hebrews 3:12.
 - b. Slowness of heart. Luke 24:25.
 - c. Hardness of heart. Mark 16:14; Acts 19:9.
 - d. Disinclination to the truth. John 8:45,46.
 - e. Judicial blindness. John 12:39-40.
 - f. Not being Christ's sheep. John 10:26.
 - g. The devil blinding the mind. 2 Corinthians 4:4.
 - h. The devil taking away the word out of the heart. Luke 8:12.
 - i. Seeking honour from men. John 5:44.
5. Impugns the veracity of God. 1 John 5:10.
6. Exhibited in
 - a. Rejecting Christ. John 16:9.
 - b. Rejecting the word of God. Psalm 106:24.
 - c. Rejecting the gospel. Isaiah 53:1; John 12:38.
 - d. Rejecting evidence of miracles. John 12:37.
 - e. Departing from God. Hebrews 3:12.
 - f. Questioning the power of God. 2 Kings 7:2; Psalm 78:19,20.
 - g. Not believing the works of God. Psalm 78:32.
 - h. Staggering at the promise of God. Romans 4:20.
7. Rebuked by Christ. Matthew 17:17; John 20:27.
8. Was an impediment to the performance of miracles. Matthew 17:20; Mark 6:5.
9. Miracles designed to convince those in. John 10:37,38; 1 Corinthians 14:22.
10. The Jews rejected for. Romans 11:20.
11. Believers should hold no communion with those in. 2 Corinthians 6:14.

12. They who are guilty of
 - a. Have not the word of God in them. John 5:38.
 - b. Cannot please God. Hebrews 11:6.
 - c. Malign the gospel. Acts 19:9.
 - d. Persecute the ministers of God. Romans 15:31.
 - e. Excite others against saints. Acts 14:2.
 - f. Persevere in it. John 12:37.
 - g. Harden their necks. 2 Kings 17:14.
 - h. Are condemned already. John 3:18.
 - i. Have the wrath of God abiding upon. John 3:36.
 - j. Shall not be established. Isaiah 7:9.
 - k. Shall die in their sins. John 8:24.
 - l. Shall not enter rest. Hebrews 3:19; 4:11.
 - m. Shall be condemned. Mark 16:16; 2 Thessalonians 2:12.
 - n. Shall be destroyed. Jude 1:5.
 - o. Shall be cast into the lake of fire. Revelation 21:8.
13. Warnings against. Hebrews 3:12; 4:11.
14. Pray for help against. Mark 9:24.
15. The portion of, awarded to all unfaithful servants. Luke 12:46.
16. Some examples:
 - a. Eve. Genesis 3:4-6.
 - b. Moses and Aaron. Numbers 20:12.
 - c. Israelites. Deuteronomy 9:23.
 - d. Naaman. 2 Kings 5:12.
 - e. Samaritan Lord. 2 Kings 7:2.
 - f. Disciples. Matthew 17:17; Luke 24:11,25.
 - g. Zacharias. Luke 1:20.
 - h. Chief Priests. Luke 22:67.
 - i. The Jews. John 5:38.
 - j. Brethren of Christ. John 7:5.
 - k. Thomas. John 20:25.
 - l. Jews of Iconium. Acts 14:2.
 - m. Thessalonian Jews. Acts 17:5.
 - n. Ephesians. Acts 19:9.
 - o. Saul. 1 Timothy 1:13.
 - p. People of Jericho. Hebrews 11:31.

Union With Christ.

1. As Head of the Church. Ephesians 1:22,23; 4:15,16; Colossians 1:18.
2. Christ prayed that all saints might have. John 17:21,23.
3. Described as
 - a. Christ being in us. Ephesians 3:17; Colossians 1:27.
 - b. Our being in Christ. 2 Corinthians 12:2; 1 John 5:20.
4. Includes union with the Father. John 17:21; 1 John 2:24.
5. Is of God. 1 Corinthians 1:30.
6. Maintained by
 - a. Faith. Galatians 2:20; Ephesians 3:17.
 - b. Abiding in him. John 15:4,7.
 - c. His word abiding in us. John 15:7; 1 John 2:24; 2Jo 1:9.
 - d. Feeding on him. John 6:56.
 - e. Obeying him. 1 John 3:24.
7. The Holy Spirit witnesses. 1 John 3:24.
8. The gift of the Holy Spirit is an evidence of. 1 John 4:13.
9. Saints
 - a. Have, in mind. 1 Corinthians 2:16; Philippians 2:5.
 - b. Have, in spirit. 1 Corinthians 6:17.
 - c. Have, in love. Song 2:16; 7:10.
 - d. Have, in sufferings. Philippians 3:10; 2 Timothy 2:12.
 - e. Have, in his death. Romans 6:3-8; Galatians 2:20.
 - f. Have assurance of. John 14:20.
 - g. Enjoy, in the Lord's supper. 1 Corinthians 10:16,17.
 - h. Identified with Christ by. Matthew 25:40,45; Acts 9:4; 8:1.
 - i. Are complete through. Colossians 2:10.
 - j. Exhorted to maintain. John 15:4; Acts 11:23; Colossians 2:7.
10. Necessary to growth in grace. Ephesians 4:15,16; Colossians 2:19.
11. Necessary to fruitfulness. John 15:4,5.

12. Beneficial results of
 - a. Righteousness imputed. 2 Corinthians 5:21; Philippians 3:9.
 - b. Freedom from condemnation. Romans 8:1.
 - c. Freedom from dominion of sin. 1 John 3:6.
 - d. Being created anew. 2 Corinthians 5:17.
 - e. The spirit alive to righteousness. Romans 8:10.
 - f. Confidence at his coming. 1 John 2:28.
 - g. Abundant fruitfulness. John 15:5.
 - h. Answers to prayer. John 15:7.
13. They who have, ought to walk as he walked. 1 John 2:6.
14. False teachers have not. Colossians 2:18,19.
15. Is indissoluble. Romans 8:35.
16. Punishment of those who have not. John 15:6.
17. Illustrated
 - a. Vine and branches. John 15:1,5.
 - b. Foundation and building. 1 Corinthians 3:10,11; Ephesians 2:20,21; 1 Peter 2:4-6.
 - c. Body and members. 1 Corinthians 12:12,27; Ephesians 5:30.
 - d. Husband and wife. Ephesians 5:25-32.

Unity of God.

1. A ground for obeying him exclusively. Deuteronomy 4:39,40.
2. A ground for loving him supremely. Deuteronomy 6:4,5; Mark 12:29,30.
3. Asserted by
 - a. God himself. Isaiah 44:6,8; 45:18,21.
 - b. Christ. Mark 12:29; John 17:3.
 - c. Moses. Deuteronomy 4:39; 6:4.
 - d. Apostles. 1 Corinthians 8:4,6; Ephesians 4:6; 1 Timothy 2:5.
4. Consistent with the deity of Christ and of the Holy Spirit. John 10:30; 1 John 5:7; John 14:9-11.
5. Exhibited in
 - a. His greatness and wonderful works. 2 Samuel 7:22; Psalm 86:10.
 - b. His works of creation and providence. Isaiah 44:24; 45:5-8.
 - c. His being alone possessed of fore-knowledge. Isaiah 46:9-11.
 - d. His exercise of uncontrolled sovereignty. Deuteronomy 32:39.
 - e. His being the sole object of worship in heaven and earth. Nehemiah 9:6; Matthew 4:10.
 - f. His being alone good. Matthew 19:17.
 - g. His being the only Saviour. Isaiah 45:21,22.
 - h. His being the only source of pardon. Micah 7:18; Mark 2:7.
 - i. His unparalleled election and care of his people. Deuteronomy 4:32-35.
6. The knowledge of, necessary to eternal life. John 17:3.
7. All saints acknowledge, in worshipping him. 2 Samuel 7:22; 2 Kings 19:15; 1 Chronicles 17:20.
8. All should know and acknowledge. Deuteronomy 4:35; Psalm 83:18.
9. May be acknowledged without saving faith. James 2:19,20.

Uprightness.

1. God is perfect in. Isaiah 26:7.
2. God has pleasure in. 1 Chronicles 29:17.
3. God created man in. Ecclesiastes 7:29.
4. Man has deviated from. Ecclesiastes 7:29.
5. Should be in
 - a. Heart. 2 Chronicles 29:34; Psalm 125:4.
 - b. Speech. Isaiah 33:15.
 - c. Walk. Proverbs 14:2.
 - d. Judging. Psalm 58:1; 75:2.
 - e. Ruling. Psalm 78:72.
6. The being kept from presumptuous sins is necessary to. Psalm 19:13.
7. With poverty, is better than sin with riches. Proverbs 28:6.
8. With poverty, is better than folly. Proverbs 19:1.
9. They who walk in
 - a. Fear God. Proverbs 14:2.
 - b. Love Christ. Song 1:4.
 - c. Countenanced by God. Psalm 11:7.
 - d. Delighted in by God. Proverbs 11:20.
 - e. Their prayer delighted in by God. Proverbs 15:8.
 - f. Prospered by God. Job 8:6; Proverbs 14:11.
 - g. Defended by God. Proverbs 2:7.

- h. Upheld in it by God. Psalm 41:12.
- i. Recompensed by God. Psalm 18:23,24.
- j. Find strengths in God's way. Proverbs 10:29.
- k. Obtain good from God's work. Micah 2:7.
- l. Obtain light in darkness. Psalm 112:4.
- m. Guided by integrity. Proverbs 11:3.
- n. Walk surely. Proverbs 10:9.
- o. Direct their way. Proverbs 21:29.
- p. Kept by righteousness. Proverbs 13:6.
- q. Scorned by the wicked. Job 12:4.
- r. Hated by the wicked. Proverbs 29:10; Amos 5:10.
- s. Abominated by the wicked. Proverbs 29:21.
- t. Persecuted by the wicked. Psalm 37:14.
- u. Praise is comely for. Psalm 33:1.
- v. A blessing to others. Proverbs 11:11.
- 10. The truly wise walk in. Proverbs 15:21.
- 11. The way of, is to depart from evil. Proverbs 16:17.
- 12. They who walk in, shall
 - a. Possess good things. Proverbs 28:10.
 - b. Have nothing good withheld. Psalm 84:11.
 - c. Dwell in the land. Proverbs 2:21.
 - d. Dwell on high and be provided for. Isaiah 33:16.
 - e. Dwell with God. Psalm 15:2; 140:13.
 - f. Be blessed. Psalm 112:2.
 - g. Be delivered by righteousness. Proverbs 11:6.
 - h. Be delivered by their wisdom. Proverbs 12:6.
 - i. Be saved. Proverbs 28:18.
 - j. Enter into peace. Psalm 37:37; Isaiah 57:2.
 - k. Have dominion over the wicked. Psalm 49:14.
 - l. Have inheritance for ever. Psalm 37:18.
- 13. A characteristic of saints. Psalm 111:1; Isaiah 26:7.
- 14. Saints should resolve to walk in. Psalm 26:11.
- 15. The wicked
 - a. Have not, in heart. Habakkuk 2:4.
 - b. Leave not the path of. Proverbs 2:13.
 - c. Do not act with. Micah 7:2,4.
- 16. Pray for those who walk in. Psalm 125:4.
- 17. Reprove those who deviate from. Galatians 2:14.

V

Veil.

- 1. A covering for the head usually worn by women. Genesis 38:14.
- 2. Was worn
 - a. As a token of modesty. Genesis 24:65.
 - b. As a token of subjection. 1 Corinthians 11:3,6,7,10.
 - c. For concealment. Genesis 38:14.
- 3. The removing of, considered rude and insolent. Song 5:7.
- 4. Removing of, threatened as a punishment to ungodly women. Isaiah 3:23.
- 5. Moses put one on to conceal the glory of his face. Exodus 34:33; 2 Corinthians 3:13.
- 6. Illustrative
 - a. Of the spiritual blindness of the Gentile nations. Isaiah 25:7.
 - b. Of the spiritual blindness of the Jewish nation. 2 Corinthians 3:14-16.

Veil, the Sacred.

- 1. Moses commanded to make. Exodus 26:31.
- 2. Made by Bezaleel for the tabernacle. Exodus 36:35.
- 3. Suspended from four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold. Exodus 26:32.
- 4. Hung between the holy and most holy place. Exodus 26:33; Hebrews 9:3.
- 5. Designed to conceal the ark, mercy seat, and the symbol of the divine presence. Exodus 40:3.
- 6. The high priest
 - a. Alone allowed to enter within. Hebrews 9:6,7.
 - b. Allowed to enter but once a year. Leviticus 16:2; Hebrews 9:7.
 - c. Could not enter without blood. Leviticus 16:3; Hebrews 9:7.

7. Made by Solomon for the temple. 2 Chronicles 3:14.
8. Was rent at the death of our Lord. Matthew 27:51; Mark 15:38; Luke 23:45.
9. Illustrative
 - a. Of the obscurity of the Mosaic age. Hebrews 9:8.
 - b. Of the flesh of Christ which concealed his divinity. Hebrews 10:20; Isaiah 53:2.
 - c. (Rending of,) of the death of Christ which opened heaven to saints. Hebrews 10:19,20; 9:24.

Vanity.

1. A consequence of the fall. Romans 8:20.
2. Every man is. Psalm 39:11.
3. Every state of man is. Psalm 62:9.
4. Man at his best estate is. Psalm 39:5.
5. Man is like to. Psalm 144:4.
6. The thoughts of man are. Psalm 94:11.
7. The days of man are. Job 7:16; Ecclesiastes 6:12.
8. Childhood and youth are. Ecclesiastes 11:10.
9. The beauty of man is. Psalm 39:11; Proverbs 31:30.
10. The help of man in. Psalm 60:11; Lamentations 4:17.
11. Man's own righteousness is. Isaiah 57:12.
12. Worldly wisdom is. Ecclesiastes 2:15,21; 1 Corinthians 3:20.
13. Worldly pleasure is. Ecclesiastes 2:1.
14. Worldly anxiety. Psalm 39:6; 127:2.
15. Worldly labour is. Ecclesiastes 2:11; 4:4.
16. Worldly enjoyment is. Ecclesiastes 2:3,10,11.
17. Worldly possessions are. Ecclesiastes 2:4-11.
18. Treasures of wickedness are. Proverbs 10:2.
19. Heaping up riches is. Ecclesiastes 2:26; 4:8.
20. Love of riches is. Ecclesiastes 5:10.
21. Unblessed riches are. Ecclesiastes 6:2.
22. Riches obtained by falsehood are. Proverbs 21:6.
23. All earthly things are. Ecclesiastes 1:2.
24. Foolish questions, &c are. 1 Timothy 1:6,7; 6:20; 2 Timothy 2:14,16; Titus 3:9.
25. The conduct of the ungodly is. 1 Peter 1:18.
26. The religion of hypocrites is. James 1:26.
27. The worship of the wicked is. Isaiah 1:13; Matthew 6:7.
28. Lying words are. Jeremiah 7:8.
29. False teaching is but. Jeremiah 23:32.
30. Mere external religion is. 1 Timothy 4:8; Hebrews 13:9.
31. Alms giving without charity is. 1 Corinthians 13:3.
32. Faith without works is. James 2:14.
33. Idolatry is. 2 Kings 17:15; Psalm 31:6; Isaiah 44:9,10; Jeremiah 10:8; 18:15.
34. Wealth obtained by, diminishes. Proverbs 13:11.
35. Saints
 - a. Hate the thoughts of. Psalm 119:113.
 - b. Pray to be kept from. Psalm 119:37; Proverbs 30:8.
 - c. Avoid. Psalm 24:4.
 - d. Avoid those given to. Psalm 26:4.
36. The wicked
 - a. Especially characterised by. Job 11:11.
 - b. Though full of, affect to be wise. Job 11:12.
 - c. Love. Psalm 4:2.
 - d. Imagine. Psalm 2:1; Acts 4:25; Romans 1:21.
 - e. Devise. Psalm 36:4.
 - f. Speak. Psalm 10:7; 12:2; 41:6.
 - g. Count God's service as. Job 21:15; Malachi 3:14.
 - h. Allure others by words of. 2 Peter 2:18.
 - i. Walk after. Jeremiah 2:5.
 - j. Walk in. Psalm 39:6; Ephesians 4:17.
 - k. Inherit. Jeremiah 16:19.
 - l. Reap. Proverbs 22:8; Jeremiah 12:13.
 - m. Judicially given up to. Psalm 78:33; Isaiah 57:13.
37. Fools follow those given to. Proverbs 12:11.
38. Following those given to, leads to poverty. Proverbs 28:19.
39. They who trust in, rewarded with. Job 15:31.

Visions.

1. God often made known his will by. Psalm 89:19.
2. God especially made himself known to prophets by. Numbers 12:6.
3. Often accompanied
 - a. A representative of the divine person and glory. Isaiah 6:1.
 - b. An audible voice from heaven. Genesis 15:1; 1 Samuel 3:4,5.
 - c. An appearance of angels. Luke 1:22,11; 24:23; Acts 10:3.
 - d. An appearance of human beings. Acts 9:12; 16:9.
4. Frequently difficult and perplexing to those who received them. Daniel 7:15; 8:15; Acts 10:17.
5. Often communicated
 - a. In the night season. Genesis 46:2; Daniel 2:19.
 - b. In a trance. Numbers 24:16; Acts 11:5.
6. Often recorded for the benefit of the people. Habakkuk 2:2.
7. Often multiplied for the benefit of the people. Hosea 12:10.
8. Mentioned in scripture
 - a. To Abraham. Genesis 15:1.
 - b. To Jacob. Genesis 46:2.
 - c. To Moses. Exodus 3:2,3; Acts 7:30-32.
 - d. To Samuel. 1 Samuel 3:2-15.
 - e. To Nathan. 2 Samuel 7:4,17.
 - f. To Eliphaz. Job 4:13-16.
 - g. To Isaiah. Isaiah 6:1-8.
 - h. To Ezekiel (See chapters 10, 40-48 of Ezekiel). Ezekiel 1:4-14; 8:2-14; 11:24,25; 37:1-10.
 - i. To Nebuchadnezzar. Daniel 2:28; Daniel 4:5.
 - j. To Daniel (See chapters 7, 8, and 10 of Daniel). Daniel 2:19.
 - k. To Amos. Amos 7:1-9; 8:1-6; 9:1.
 - l. To Zechariah. Zechariah 1:8; 3:1; 4:2; 5:2; 6:1.
 - m. To Paul. Acts 9:3,6; 16:9; 18:9; 22:18; 27:23; 2 Chronicles 12:1-4.
 - n. To Ananias. Acts 9:10,11.
 - o. To Cornelius. Acts 10:3.
 - p. To Peter. Acts 10:9-17.
 - q. To John (See also Rev chapters 4 - 22). Revelation 1:12.
9. Sometimes withheld for a long season. 1 Samuel 3:1.
10. The withholding of a great calamity. Proverbs 29:18; Lamentations 2:9.
11. False prophets pretended to have seen. Jeremiah 14:14; 23:16.
12. The prophets of God skilled in interpreting. 2 Chronicles 26:5; Daniel 1:17.

Vows.

1. Solemn promises made to God. Psalm 76:11.
2. Were made in reference to
 - a. Devoting the person to God. Numbers 6:2.
 - b. Dedicating children to God. 1 Samuel 1:11.
 - c. Devoting property to God. Genesis 28:22.
 - d. Offering sacrifices. Leviticus 7:16; 22:18,22; Numbers 15:3.
 - e. Afflicting the soul. Numbers 30:13.
3. To be voluntary. Deuteronomy 23:21,22.
4. To be performed faithfully. Numbers 30:2.
5. To be performed without delay. Deuteronomy 23:21,23.
6. Danger of inconsiderately making. Proverbs 20:25.
7. Of children void without the consent of parents. Numbers 30:3-5.
8. Of married women void without consent of husbands. Numbers 30:6-8,10-13.
9. Of widows and women divorced from their husbands binding. Numbers 30:9.
10. Of wives, could only be objected to at the time of making. Numbers 30:14,15.
11. Might be redeemed by paying a suitable compensation. Leviticus 27:1-8,11-23.
12. Clean beasts the subjects of, not to be redeemed. Leviticus 27:9,10.
13. Recorded in scripture
 - a. Of Jacob. Genesis 28:20-22; 31:13.
 - b. Of Israelites. Numbers 21:2.
 - c. Of Jephthah. Judges 11:30,31.
 - d. Of Hannah. 1 Samuel 1:1.
 - e. Of Elkanah. 1 Samuel 1:24.
 - f. Of David. Psalm 132:2-5.
 - g. Of mariners who cast out Jonah. Jon 1:16.
 - h. Of Jonah. Jon 2:9.
 - i. Of Lemuel's mother. Proverbs 31:1,2.
 - j. Of Paul. Acts 18:18.

- k. Of certain Jews with Paul. Acts 21:23-24, 26.
- 14. All things dedicated by, to be brought to the tabernacle. Deuteronomy 12:6,11,17,18,26.
- 15. Of things corrupt or blemished an insult to God. Leviticus 22:23; Malachi 1:14.
- 16. The hire of a prostitute or price of a dog could not be the subject of. Deuteronomy 23:18.

W

Waiting Upon God.

- 1. As the God of providence. Jeremiah 14:22.
- 2. As the God of salvation. Psalm 25:5.
- 3. As the Giver of all temporal blessings. Psalm 104:27,28; Psalm 145:15,16.
- 4. For
 - a. Mercy. Psalm 123:2.
 - b. Pardon. Psalm 39:7,8.
 - c. The consolation of Israel. Luke 2:25.
 - d. Salvation. Genesis 49:18; Psalm 62:1,2.
 - e. Guidance and teaching. Psalm 25:5.
 - f. Protection. Psalm 33:20; 59:9,10.
 - g. The fulfilment of His word. Habakkuk 2:3.
 - h. The fulfilment of His promises. Acts 1:4.
 - i. Hope of righteous by faith. Galatians 5:5.
 - j. Coming of Christ. 1 Corinthians 1:7; 1 Thessalonians 1:10.
- 5. Is good. Psalm 52:9.
- 6. God calls us to. Zep 3:8.
- 7. Exhortations and encouragements to. Psalm 27:14; 37:7; Hosea 12:6.
- 8. Should be
 - a. With the soul. Psalm 62:1,5.
 - b. With earnest desire. Psalm 130:6.
 - c. With patience. Psalm 37:7; 40:1.
 - d. With resignation. Lamentations 3:26.
 - e. With hope in His word. Psalm 130:5.
 - f. With full confidence. Micah 7:7.
 - g. Continually. Hosea 12:6.
 - h. All the day. Psalm 25:5.
 - i. Specially in adversity. Psalm 59:1-9; Isaiah 8:17.
 - j. In the way of His judgements. Isaiah 26:8.
- 9. Saints resolve on. Psalm 52:9; 59:9.
- 10. Saints have expectation from. Psalm 62:5.
- 11. Saints plead, in prayer. Psalm 25:21; Isaiah 33:2.
- 12. The patience of saints often tried in. Psalm 69:3.
- 13. They who engage in
 - a. Wait upon Him only. Psalm 62:5.
 - b. Are heard. Psalm 40:1.
 - c. Are blessed. Isaiah 30:18; Daniel 12:12.
 - d. Experience His goodness. Lamentations 3:25.
 - e. Shall not be ashamed. Psalm 25:3; Isaiah 49:23.
 - f. Shall renew their strength. Isaiah 40:31.
 - g. Shall inherit the earth. Psalm 37:9.
 - h. Shall be saved. Proverbs 20:22; Isaiah 25:9.
 - i. Shall rejoice in salvation. Isaiah 25:9.
 - j. Shall receive the glorious things prepared by God for them. Isaiah 64:4.
- 14. Predicted of the Gentiles. Isaiah 42:4; 60:9.
- 15. Illustrated. Psalm 123:2; Luke 12:36; James 5:7.
- 16. Some examples:
 - a. Jacob. Genesis 49:18.
 - b. Hannah. 1Sa 1:2.
 - c. David. Psalm 39:7.
 - d. Isaiah. Isaiah 8:17.
 - e. Micah. Micah 7:7.
 - f. Joseph. Mark 15:43.

War.

- 1. Antiquity of. Genesis 14:2.
- 2. Originates in the lusts of men. James 4:1.

3. A time for. Ecclesiastes 3:8.
4. God
 - a. Frequently ordered. Exodus 17:16; Numbers 31:1,2; Deuteronomy 7:1,2; 1Sa 15:1-3.
 - b. Taught His people the art of. 2 Samuel 22:35.
 - c. Strengthens His people for. Leviticus 26:7,8.
 - d. Gives the victory in. Numbers 21:3; Deuteronomy 2:33; 3:3; 2 Samuel 23:10; Proverbs 21:31.
 - e. Causes to cease. Psalm 46:9.
 - f. Scatters those who delight in. Psalm 68:30.
5. Large armies frequently engaged in. 2 Chronicles 13:3; 14:9.
6. Weapons used in. Joshua 1:14; Judges 18:11.
7. Preceded by
 - a. Consultation. Luke 14:31; Proverbs 24:6.
 - b. Great preparation. Joel 3:9.
 - c. Rumours. Jeremiah 4:19; Matthew 24:6.
8. Frequently long continued. 2 Samuel 3:1.
9. Frequently sore and bloody. 1Sa 14:22; 1 Chronicles 5:22; 2 Chronicles 14:13; 28:6.
10. Often attended by
 - a. Famine. Isaiah 51:19; Jeremiah 14:15; Lamentations 5:10.
 - b. Pestilence. Jeremiah 27:13; 28:8.
 - c. Cruelty. Jeremiah 18:21; Lamentations 5:11-14.
 - d. Devastation. Isaiah 1:7.
11. Records often kept of. Numbers 21:14.
12. Often sent as a punishment for sin. Judges 5:8.
13. The Jews
 - a. Were expert in. 1 Chronicles 12:33,35,36; Song 3:8.
 - b. Frequently engaged in (See Joshua chapters 6 through 11). 1Ki 14:30; 15:7,16.
14. Illustrative of
 - a. Our contest with death. Ecclesiastes 8:8.
 - b. The contest of saints with the enemies of their salvation. Romans 7:23; 2 Corinthians 10:3; Ephesians 6:12; 1 Timothy 1:18.
 - c. The contest between Antichrist and the Church. Revelation 11:7; 13:4,7.
 - d. The malignity of the wicked. Psalm 55:21.

Warfare of Saints.

1. Is not after the flesh. 2 Corinthians 10:3.
2. Is a good warfare. 1 Timothy 1:18,19.
3. Called the good fight of faith. 1 Timothy 6:12.
4. Is against
 - a. The devil. Genesis 3:15; 2 Corinthians 2:11; Ephesians 6:12; James 4:7; 1 Peter 5:8; Revelation 12:17.
 - b. The flesh. Romans 7:23; 1 Corinthians 9:25-27; 2 Corinthians 12:7; Galatians 5:17; 1 Peter 2:11.
 - c. Enemies. Psalm 38:19; 56:2; 59:3.
 - d. The world. John 16:33; 1 John 5:4,5.
 - e. Death. 1 Corinthians 15:26; Hebrews 2:14,15.
5. Often arises from the opposition of friends or relatives. Micah 7:6; Matthew 10:35,36.
6. To be carried on
 - a. Under Christ, as our captain. Hebrews 2:10.
 - b. Under the Lord's banner. Psalm 60:4.
 - c. With faith. 1 Timothy 1:18,19.
 - d. With a good conscience. 1 Timothy 1:18,19.
 - e. With steadfastness in the faith. 1 Corinthians 16:13; 1 Peter 5:9; Hebrews 10:23.
 - f. With earnestness. Jude 1:3.
 - g. With watchfulness. 1 Corinthians 16:13; 1 Peter 5:8.
 - h. With sobriety. 1 Thessalonians 5:6; 1 Peter 5:8.
 - i. With endurance or hardness. 2 Timothy 2:3,10.
 - j. With self-denial. 1 Corinthians 9:25-27.
 - k. With confidence in God. Psalm 27:1-3.
 - l. With prayer. Psalm 35:1-3; Ephesians 6:18.
 - m. Without earthly entanglements. 2 Timothy 2:4.
7. Mere professors do not maintain. Jeremiah 9:3.
8. Saints
 - a. Are all engaged in. Philippians 1:30.
 - b. Must stand firm in. Ephesians 6:13,14.
 - c. Exhorted to diligence. 1 Timothy 6:12; Jude 1:3.
 - d. Encouraged in. Isaiah 41:11,12; 51:12; Micah 7:8; 1 John 4:4.
 - e. Helped by God in. Psalm 118:13; Isaiah 41:13,14.

- f. Protected by God in. Psalm 140:7.
 - g. Comforted by God in. 2 Corinthians 7:5,6.
 - h. Strengthened by God in. Psalm 20:2; 27:14; Isaiah 41:10.
 - i. Strengthened by Christ in. 2 Corinthians 12:9; 2 Timothy 4:17.
 - j. Delivered by Christ in. 2 Timothy 4:18.
 - k. Thank God for victory in. Romans 7:25; 1 Corinthians 15:57.
9. Armour for
- a. Girdle of truth. Ephesians 6:14.
 - b. Breastplate of righteousness. Ephesians 6:14.
 - c. Preparation of the gospel. Ephesians 6:15.
 - d. Shield of faith. Ephesians 6:16.
 - e. Helmet of salvation. Ephesians 6:17; 1 Thessalonians 5:8.
 - f. Sword of the Spirit. Ephesians 6:17.
 - g. Called armour of God. Ephesians 6:11.
 - h. Called armour of righteousness. 2 Corinthians 6:7.
 - i. Called armour of light. Romans 13:12.
 - j. Not carnal. 2 Corinthians 10:4.
 - k. Mighty through God. 2 Corinthians 10:4,5.
 - l. The whole, is required. Ephesians 6:13.
 - m. Must be put on. Romans 13:12; Ephesians 6:11.
 - n. To be on right hand and left. 2 Corinthians 6:7.
10. Victory in, is
- a. From God. 1 Corinthians 15:57; 2 Corinthians 2:14.
 - b. Through Christ. Romans 7:25; 1 Corinthians 15:27; 2 Corinthians 12:9; Revelation 12:11.
 - c. By faith. Hebrews 11:33-37; 1 John 5:4,5.
 - d. Over the devil. Romans 16:20; 1 John 2:14.
 - e. Over the flesh. Romans 7:24,25; Galatians 5:24.
 - f. Over the world. 1 John 5:4,5.
 - g. Over all that exalts itself. 2 Corinthians 10:5.
 - h. Over death and the grave. Isaiah 25:8; 26:19; Hosea 13:14; 1 Corinthians 15:54,55.
 - i. Triumphant. Romans 8:37; 2 Corinthians 10:5.
11. They who overcome in, shall
- a. Eat of the hidden manna. Revelation 2:17.
 - b. Eat of the tree of life. Revelation 2:7.
 - c. Be clothed in white raiment. Revelation 3:5.
 - d. Be pillars in the temple of God. Revelation 3:12.
 - e. Sit with Christ in his throne. Revelation 3:21.
 - f. Have a white stone, and, in it a new name written. Revelation 2:17.
 - g. Have power over the nations. Revelation 2:26.
 - h. Have the name of God written upon them by Christ. Revelation 3:12.
 - i. Have God as their God. Revelation 21:7.
 - j. Have the morning-star. Revelation 2:28.
 - k. Inherit all things. Revelation 21:7.
 - l. Be confessed by Christ before God the Father. Revelation 3:5.
 - m. Be sons of God. Revelation 21:7.
 - n. Not be hurt by the second death. Revelation 2:11.
 - o. Not have their names blotted out of the book of life. Revelation 3:5.
12. Illustrated. Isaiah 9:5; Zechariah 10:5.

Watchfulness.

- 1. Christ an example of. Matthew 26:38,40; Luke 6:12.
- 2. Commanded. Mark 13:37; Revelation 3:2.
- 3. Exhortations to. 1 Thessalonians 5:6; 1 Peter 4:7.
- 4. God especially requires in ministers. Ezekiel 3:17; Isaiah 62:6; Mark 13:34.
- 5. Ministers exhorted to. Acts 20:31; 2 Timothy 4:5.
- 6. Faithful ministers exercise. Hebrews 13:17.
- 7. Faithful ministers approved by. Matthew 24:45,46; Luke 12:41-44.
- 8. Should be
 - a. With prayer. Luke 21:36; Ephesians 6:18.
 - b. With thanksgiving. Colossians 4:2.
 - c. With steadfastness in the faith. 1 Corinthians 16:13.
 - d. With heedfulness. Mark 13:33.
 - e. With sobriety. 1 Thessalonians 5:6; 1 Peter 4:7.
 - f. At all times. Proverbs 8:34.
 - g. In all things. 2 Timothy 4:5.
- 9. Saints pray to be kept in a state of. Psalm 141:3.

10. Motives to
 - a. Expected direction from God. Habakkuk 2:1.
 - b. Uncertain time of the coming of Christ. Matthew 24:42; 25:13; Mark 13:35,36.
 - c. Incessant assaults of the devil. 1 Peter 5:8.
 - d. Liability to temptation. Matthew 26:41.
11. Blessedness of. Luke 12:37; Revelation 16:15.
12. Unfaithful ministers devoid of. Isaiah 56:10.
13. The wicked averse to. 1 Thessalonians 5:7.
14. Danger of being remiss in. Matthew 24:48-51; 25:5,8,12; Revelation 3:3.
15. Illustrated. Luke 12:35,36.
16. Some examples:
 - a. David. Psalm 102:7.
 - b. Anna. Luke 2:37.
 - c. Paul. 2 Corinthians 11:27.

Watchmen.

1. Soldiers generally acted as. Matthew 27:65,66.
2. Citizens sometimes acted as. Nehemiah 7:3.
3. Were stationed
 - a. On watch towers. 2 Kings 9:17; Isaiah 21:5.
 - b. On the walls of cities. Isaiah 62:6.
 - c. In the streets of cities. Psalm 127:1.
 - d. Around the temple in Jerusalem on special occasions. 2 Kings 11:6.
4. Paraded the streets at night to preserve order. Song 3:3; 5:7.
5. In time of danger
 - a. Increase in number. Jeremiah 51:12.
 - b. Vigilant night and day. Nehemiah 4:9; Isaiah 21:8.
 - c. Reported the approach of all strangers. 2 Samuel 18:24-27; 2 Kings 9:18-20; Isaiah 21:6,7,9.
 - d. Sounded an alarm at the approach of enemies. Ezekiel 33:2,3.
6. Vigilance of, vain without God's protection. Psalm 127:1.
7. Were relieved by turns. Nehemiah 7:3.
8. Danger of sleeping on their posts, referred to. Matthew 28:13,14.
9. Neglecting to give warning punished with death. Ezekiel 33:6.
10. Often interrogated by passersby. Isaiah 21:11.
11. Illustrative
 - a. Of ministers. Isaiah 5:28; 62:6; Ezekiel 3:17; Hebrews 13:17.
 - b. (Blind,) of careless ministers. Isaiah 56:10.
 - c. (Looking for the morning,) of anxious waiting for God. Psalm 130:5,6.

Wave Offering.

1. Placed in the hand of the priest and waved before the Lord. Exodus 29:24; Leviticus 8:27.
2. Consisted of
 - a. The fat, right shoulder, &c of the priest's consecration ram. Exodus 29:22,23; Leviticus 8:25,26.
 - b. The breast of the priest's consecration ram. Exodus 29:26; Leviticus 8:29.
 - c. The breast of all peace offerings. Leviticus 7:30; 9:18,21; 6:17,20.
 - d. Left shoulder, of Nazarite's peace offering. Numbers 6:17,19.
 - e. The first fruits of barley harvest. Leviticus 23:10,11.
 - f. The first fruits of wheaten bread. Leviticus 23:20.
 - g. The Jealousy offering. Numbers 5:25.
 - h. The leper's trespass offering. Leviticus 14:12,24.
3. Of the fat, &c of the consecration ram burnt on the altar. Exodus 29:25; Leviticus 8:28.
4. Was given to the priest as his due. Exodus 29:26-28; Leviticus 7:31,34; 8:29; 10:15; 23:20; Numbers 18:11.
5. Was to be eaten in a holy place by the priest's family. Leviticus 10:14.

Weeks.

1. A period of time consisting of seven days. Leviticus 23:15,16; Luke 18:12.
2. A space of seven years sometimes so called. Genesis 29:27,28; Daniel 9:24,25,27.
3. Origin of computing time by. Genesis 2:2.
4. The feast of Pentecost called the feast of weeks. Exodus 34:22; Acts 2:1.

Wicked, The, are compared with.

1. Abominable branches. Isaiah 14:19.
2. Ashes under the feet. Malachi 4:3.

3. Bad fishes. Matthew 13:48.
4. Beasts. Psalm 49:12; 2 Peter 2:12.
5. Blind, The. Zep 1:17; Matthew 15:14.
6. Brass and iron. Jeremiah 6:28; Ezekiel 22:18.
7. Briars and thorns. Isaiah 55:13; Ezekiel 2:6.
8. Bulls of Bashan. Psalm 22:12.
9. Carcasses trodden under feet. Isaiah 14:19.
10. Chaff. Job 21:18; Psalm 1:4; Matthew 3:12.
11. Clouds without water. Jude 1:12.
12. Corn blasted. 2 Kings 19:26.
13. Corrupt trees. Luke 6:43.
14. Deaf adders. Psalm 58:4.
15. Dogs. Proverbs 26:11; Matthew 7:6; 2 Peter 2:22.
16. Dross. Psalm 119:119; Ezekiel 22:18,19.
17. Early dew that passes away. Hosea 13:3.
18. Evil figs. Jeremiah 24:8.
19. Fading oaks. Isaiah 1:30.
20. Fiery oven. Psalm 21:9; Hosea 7:4.
21. Fire of thorns. Psalm 118:12.
22. Fools building upon sand. Matthew 7:26.
23. Fuel of fire. Isaiah 9:19.
24. Garden without water. Isaiah 1:30.
25. Goats. Matthew 25:32.
26. Grass. Psalm 37:2; 92:7.
27. Grass on the housetop. 2 Kings 19:26.
28. Green bay-trees. Psalm 37:35.
29. Green herbs. Psalm 37:2.
30. Heath in the desert. Jeremiah 17:6.
31. Horses rushing into the battle. Jeremiah 8:6.
32. Idols. Psalm 115:8.
33. Lions greedy of prey. Psalm 17:12.
34. Melting wax. Psalm 68:2.
35. Morning-clouds. Hosea 13:3.
36. Moth-eaten garments. Isaiah 50:9; 51:8.
37. Passing whirlwinds. Proverbs 10:25.
38. Potsherds. Proverbs 26:23.
39. Raging waves of the sea. Jude 1:13.
40. Reprobate silver. Jeremiah 6:30.
41. Scorpions. Ezekiel 2:6.
42. Serpents. Psalm 58:4; Matthew 23:33.
43. Smoke. Hosea 13:3.
44. Stony ground. Matthew 13:5.
45. Stubble. Job 21:18; Malachi 4:1.
46. Swine. Matthew 7:6; 2 Peter 2:22.
47. Tares. Matthew 13:38.
48. Troubled sea. Isaiah 57:20.
49. Visions of the night. Job 20:8.
50. Wandering stars. Jude 1:13.
51. Wayward children. Matthew 11:16.
52. Wells without water. 2 Peter 2:17.
53. Wheels. Psalm 83:13.
54. Whited sepulchres. Matthew 23:27.
55. Wild ass's colt. Job 11:12.

Widows.

1. Character of true. Luke 2:37; 1 Timothy 5:5,10.
2. God
 - a. Surely hears the cry of. Exodus 22:23.
 - b. Judges for. Deuteronomy 10:18; Psalm 68:5.
 - c. Relieves. Psalm 146:9.
 - d. Establishes the border of. Proverbs 15:25.
 - e. Will witness against oppressors of. Malachi 3:5.
3. Exhorted to trust in God. Jeremiah 49:11.
4. Should not be
 - a. Afflicted. Exodus 22:22.
 - b. Oppressed. Jeremiah 7:6; Zechariah 7:10.

- c. Treated with violence. Jeremiah 22:3.
- d. Deprived of raiment in pledge. Deuteronomy 24:17.
5. Should be
 - a. Pleaded for. Isaiah 1:17.
 - b. Honoured, if widows indeed. 1 Timothy 5:3.
 - c. Relieved by their friends. 1 Timothy 5:4,16.
 - d. Relieved by the Church. Acts 6:1; 1 Timothy 5:9.
 - e. Visited in affliction. James 1:27.
 - f. Allowed to share in our blessings. Deuteronomy 14:29; 16:11,14; 24:19-21.
6. Though poor, may be liberal. Mark 12:42,43.
7. When young, exposed to many temptations. 1 Timothy 5:11-14.
8. Saints
 - a. Relieve. Acts 9:39.
 - b. Cause joy to. Job 29:13.
 - c. Disappoint not. Job 31:16.
9. The wicked
 - a. Do no good to. Job 24:21.
 - b. Send, away empty. Job 22:9.
 - c. Take pledges from. Job 24:3.
 - d. Reject the cause of. Isaiah 1:23.
 - e. Vex. Ezekiel 22:7.
 - f. Make a prey of. Isaiah 10:2; Matthew 23:14.
 - g. Slay. Psalm 94:6.
10. Curse for perverting judgement of. Deuteronomy 27:19.
11. Woe to those who oppress. Isaiah 10:1,2.
12. Blessings on those who relieve. Deuteronomy 14:29.
13. A type of Zion in affliction. Lamentations 5:3.
14. Were released from all obligation to former husbands. Romans 7:3.
15. Were clothed in mourning after the decease of husbands. Genesis 38:14,19; 2 Samuel 14:2,5.
16. Reproach connected with. Isaiah 54:4.
17. Increase of, threatened as a punishment. Exodus 22:24; Jeremiah 15:8; 18:21.
18. Laws respecting
 - a. Not to be oppressed. Exodus 22:22; Deuteronomy 27:19.
 - b. Raiment of, not to be taken in pledge by creditors. Deuteronomy 24:17.
 - c. Bound to perform their vows. Numbers 30:9.
 - d. Not to intermarry with priests. Leviticus 21:14.
 - e. To be allowed to glean in fields and vineyards. Deuteronomy 24:19.
 - f. To have a share of the triennial tithe. Deuteronomy 14:28,29; 26:12,13.
 - g. To share in public rejoicing. Deuteronomy 16:11,14.
 - h. When daughters of priests and childless to partake of the holy things. Leviticus 22:13.
 - i. When left childless, to be married by their husband's nearest of kin. Deuteronomy 25:5,6; Ruth 3:10-13; 4:4,5; Matthew 22:24-26.
19. Allowed to marry again. Romans 7:3.
20. Intermarrying with, of kings considered treason. 1 Kings 2:21-24.
21. Not to be deplored by, considered a great calamity. Job 27:15; Psalm 78:64.
22. Were under the special protection of God. Deuteronomy 10:18; Psalm 68:5.
23. Were frequently oppressed and persecuted. Job 24:3; Ezekiel 22:7.
24. Specially taken care of by the Church. Acts 6:1; 1 Timothy 5:9.
25. Often devoted themselves entirely to God's service. Luke 2:37; 1 Timothy 5:10.
26. Instances of great liberality in. 1 Kings 17:9-15; Mark 12:42,43.
27. Illustrative of
 - a. A desolate condition. Isaiah 47:8,9.
 - b. Zion in captivity. Lamentations 1:1.

Wisdom of God, The.

1. Is one of his attributes. 1 Samuel 2:3; Job 9:4.
2. Described as
 - a. Perfect. Job 36:4; 37:16.
 - b. Mighty. Job 36:5.
 - c. Universal. Job 28:24; Daniel 2:22; Acts 15:18.
 - d. Infinite. Psalm 147:5; Romans 11:33.
 - e. Unsearchable. Isaiah 40:28; Romans 11:33.
 - f. Wonderful. Psalm 139:6.
 - g. Beyond human comprehension. Psalm 139:6.
 - h. Incomparable. Isaiah 44:7; Jeremiah 10:7.
 - i. Un-derived. Job 21:22; Isaiah 40:14.
3. The gospel contains treasures of. 1 Corinthians 2:7.

4. Wisdom of saints is derived from. Ezra 7:25.
5. All human wisdom derived from. Daniel 2:1.
6. Saints ascribe to him. Daniel 2:20.
7. Exhibited in
 - a. His works. Job 37:16; Psalm 104:24; 136:5; Proverbs 3:19; Jeremiah 10:12.
 - b. His counsels. Isaiah 28:29; Jeremiah 32:19.
 - c. His foreshadowing events. Isaiah 42:9; 46:10.
 - d. Redemption. 1 Corinthians 1:24; Ephesians 1:8; 3:10.
 - e. Searching the heart. 1 Chronicles 28:9; Revelation 2:23.
 - f. Understanding the thoughts. 1 Chronicles 28:9; Psalm 139:2.
8. Exhibited in knowing
 - a. The heart. Psalm 44:21; Proverbs 15:11; Luke 16:15.
 - b. The actions. Job 34:21; Psalm 139:2,3.
 - c. The words. Psalm 139:4.
 - d. His saints. 2 Samuel 7:20; 2 Timothy 2:19.
 - e. The way of saints. Job 23:10; Psalm 1:6.
 - f. The want of saints. Deuteronomy 2:7; Matthew 6:8.
 - g. The afflictions of saints. Exodus 3:7; Psalm 142:3.
 - h. The infirmities of saints. Psalm 103:14.
 - i. The minutest matters. Matthew 10:29,30.
 - j. The most secret things. Matthew 6:18.
 - k. The time of judgement. Matthew 24:36.
 - l. The wicked. Nehemiah 9:10; Job 11:11.
 - m. The works, &c of the wicked. Isaiah 66:18.
9. Nothing is concealed from. Psalm 139:12.
10. The wicked question. Psalm 73:11; Isaiah 47:10.
11. Should be magnified. Romans 16:27; Jude 1:25.

Witness of the Holy Spirit.

1. Is truth. 1 John 5:6.
2. To be implicitly received. 1 John 5:6,9.
3. Borne to Christ
 - a. As Messiah. Luke 3:22; John 1:32,33.
 - b. As coming to redeem and sanctify. 1 John 5:6.
 - c. As exalted to be a Prince and Saviour to give repentance, &c. Acts 5:31,32.
 - d. As perfecting saints. Hebrews 10:14,15.
 - e. As foretold by himself. John 15:26.
 - f. In heaven. 1 John 5:7,11.
 - g. On earth. 1 John 5:8.
4. The first preaching of the gospel confirmed by. Acts 14:3; Hebrews 2:4.
5. The faithful preaching of the Apostles accompanied by. 1 Corinthians 2:4; 1 Thessalonians 1:5.
6. Given to saints
 - a. On believing. Acts 15:8; 1 John 5:10.
 - b. To testify to them of Christ. John 15:26.
 - c. As an evidence of adoption. Romans 8:16.
 - d. As an evidence of Christ in them. 1 John 3:24.
 - e. As an evidence of God in them. 1 John 4:13.
7. Borne against all unbelievers. Nehemiah 9:30; Acts 28:25-27.

Wives.

1. Not to be selected from among the ungodly. Genesis 24:3; 26:34,35; 28:1.
2. Duties of, to their husbands
 - a. To love them. Tit 2:4.
 - b. To reverence them. Ephesians 5:33.
 - c. To be faithful to them. 1 Corinthians 7:3-5,10.
 - d. To be subject to them. Genesis 3:16; Ephesians 5:22,24; 1 Peter 3:1.
 - e. To obey them. 1 Corinthians 14:34; Tit 2:5.
 - f. To remain with them for life. Romans 7:2,3.
3. Should be adorned
 - a. Not with ornaments. 1 Timothy 2:9; 1 Peter 3:3.
 - b. With modesty and sobriety. 1 Timothy 2:9.
 - c. With a meek and quiet spirit. 1 Peter 3:4,5.
 - d. With good works. 1 Timothy 2:10; 5:10.
4. Good
 - a. Are from the Lord. Proverbs 19:14.

- b. Are a token of the favour of God. Proverbs 18:22.
- c. Are a blessing to husbands. Proverbs 12:4; 31:10,12.
- d. Bring honour on husbands. Proverbs 31:23.
- e. Secure confidence of husbands. Proverbs 31:11.
- f. Are praised by husbands. Proverbs 31:28.
- g. Are diligent and prudent. Proverbs 31:13-27.
- h. Are benevolent to the poor. Proverbs 31:20.
- i. Duty of, to unbelieving husbands. 1 Corinthians 7:13,14,16; 1 Peter 3:1,2.
- j. Should be silent in the Churches. 1 Corinthians 14:34.
- 5. Should seek religious instruction from their husbands. 1 Corinthians 14:35.
- 6. Of ministers should be exemplary. 1 Timothy 3:11.
- 7. Good - Some examples:
 - a. Wife of Manoah. Judges 13:10.
 - b. Orpah and Ruth. Ru 1:4,8.
 - c. Abigail. 1Sa 25:3.
 - d. Esther. Es 2:15-17.
 - e. Elizabeth. Luke 1:6.
 - f. Priscilla. Acts 18:2,26.
 - g. Sarah. 1 Peter 3:6.
- 8. Bad-Some examples:
 - a. Samson's wife. Judges 14:15-17.
 - b. Michal. 2 Samuel 6:16.
 - c. Jezebel. 1Ki 21:25.
 - d. Zeresh. Es 5:14.
 - e. Job's wife. Job 2:9.
 - f. Herodias. Mark 6:17.
 - g. Sapphira. Acts 5:1,2.

Woman.

- 1. Origin and cause of the name. Genesis 2:23.
- 2. Originally made
 - a. By God in his own image. Genesis 1:27.
 - b. From one of Adam's ribs. Genesis 2:21,22.
 - c. For man. 1 Corinthians 11:9.
 - d. To be an helpmeet for man. Genesis 2:18,20.
 - e. Subordinate to man. 1 Corinthians 11:3.
 - f. To be the glory of man. 1 Corinthians 11:7.
- 3. Deceived by Satan. Genesis 3:1-6; 2 Corinthians 11:3; 1 Timothy 2:14.
- 4. Led man to disobey God. Genesis 3:6,11,12.
- 5. Curse pronounced on. Genesis 3:16.
- 6. Salvation promised through the seed of. Genesis 3:15; Isaiah 7:14.
- 7. Safety in childbirth promised to the faithful and holy. 1 Timothy 2:15.
- 8. Characterised as
 - a. Weaker than man. 1 Peter 3:7.
 - b. Timid. Isaiah 19:16; Jeremiah 50:37; 51:30; Nahum 3:13.
 - c. Loving and affectionate. 2 Samuel 1:26.
 - d. Tender and constant to her offspring. Isaiah 49:15; Lamentations 4:10.
- 9. To wear her hair long as a covering. 1 Corinthians 11:15.
- 10. Good and virtuous, described. Proverbs 31:10-28.
- 11. Virtuous, held in high estimation. Ru 3:11; Proverbs 31:10,30.
- 12. Frequently
 - a. Fond of self-indulgence. Isaiah 32:9-11.
 - b. Subtle and deceitful. Proverbs 7:10; Ecclesiastes 7:26.
 - c. Silly and easily led into error. 2 Timothy 3:6.
 - d. Zealous in promoting superstition and idolatry. Jeremiah 7:18; Ezekiel 13:17,23.
 - e. Active in instigating to iniquity. Numbers 31:15,16; 1Ki 21:25; Nehemiah 13:26.
- 13. Generally wore a veil in the presence of the other sex. Genesis 24:65.
- 14. Generally lived in a separated apartment or tent. Genesis 18:9; 24:67; Es 2:9,11.
- 15. Submissive and respectful to husbands. 1 Peter 3:6; Genesis 18:12.
- 16. Of distinction
 - a. Fair and graceful. Genesis 12:11; 24:16; Song 1:8; Amos 8:13.
 - b. Haughty in their deportment. Isaiah 3:16.
 - c. Fond of dress and ornaments. Isaiah 3:17-23.
 - d. Wore their hair plaited and adorned with gold and pearls. Isaiah 3:24; 1 Timothy 2:9.
- 17. Of the poorer classes swarthy from exposure to the sun. Song 1:5,6.
- 18. Young

- a. Called maids. Exodus 2:8; Luke 8:51,52.
- b. Called damsels. Genesis 24:55; Mark 5:39.
- c. Called virgins. Genesis 24:16; Lamentations 1:4.
- d. Gay and merry. Judges 11:34; 21:21; Jeremiah 31:13; Zechariah 9:17.
- e. Kind and courteous to strangers. Genesis 24:17.
- f. Fond of ornaments. Jeremiah 2:32.
- g. Required to learn from and imitate their elders. Tit 2:4.
- h. Inherited parents' property when there was no male heir. Numbers 27:8.
- i. Could not marry without consent of parents. Genesis 24:3,4; 34:6; Exodus 22:17.
- j. Not to be given in marriage considered a calamity. Judges 11:37; Psalm 78:63; Isaiah 4:1.
- k. Often taken captive. Lamentations 1:18; Ezekiel 30:17,18.
- l. Punishment for seducing, when betrothed. Deuteronomy 22:23-27.
- m. Punishment for seducing when not betrothed. Exodus 22:16,17; Deuteronomy 22:28,29.
- n. Often treated with great cruelty in war. Deuteronomy 32:25; Lamentations 2:21; 5:11.
- o. Of distinction, dressed in robes of various colours. 2 Samuel 13:18; Psalm 45:14.
- 19. Were required to hear and obey the law. Joshua 8:35.
- 20. Had a court of the tabernacle assigned to them. Exodus 38:8; 1Sa 2:2.
- 21. Allowed to join in the temple-music from the time of David. 1 Chronicles 25:5,6; Ezra 2:65; Nehemiah 7:67.
- 22. Often engaged in
 - a. Domestic employment. Genesis 18:6; Proverbs 31:15.
 - b. Agriculture. Ru 2:8; Song 1:6.
 - c. Tending sheep. Genesis 29:9; Exodus 2:16.
 - d. Drawing and carrying water. Genesis 24:11,13,15,16; 1Sa 9:11; John 4:7.
 - e. Grinding corn. Matthew 24:41; Luke 17:35.
 - f. Spinning. Proverbs 31:13,14.
 - g. Embroidery. Proverbs 31:22.
 - h. Celebrating the victories of the nation. Exodus 15:20,21; Judges 11:34; 1Sa 18:6,7.
 - i. Attending funerals as mourners. Jeremiah 9:17,20.
- 23. Vows of, when married not binding upon the husband. Numbers 30:6-8.
- 24. Unfaithfulness of, when married found out by the waters of jealousy. Numbers 5:14-28.
- 25. Punishment for injuring, when with child. Exodus 21:22-25.
- 26. To be governed by, considered a calamity by the Jews. Isaiah 3:12.
- 27. To be slain by, considered a great disgrace. Judges 9:54.
- 28. Considered a valuable booty in war. Deuteronomy 20:14; 1Sa 30:2.
- 29. Often treated with great cruelty in war. 2 Kings 8:12; Lamentations 5:11; Ezekiel 9:6; Hosea 13:16.
- 30. Illustrative
 - a. (Gloriously arrayed,) of the Church of Christ. Psalm 45:13; Galatians 4:26; Revelation 12:1.
 - b. (Delicate,) of backsliding Israel. Jeremiah 6:2.
 - c. (Chaste and holy,) of saints. Song 1:3; 2 Corinthians 11:2; Revelation 14:4.
 - d. (Lewd,) of the Roman apostasy. Revelation 17:4,18.
 - e. (Wise,) of saints. Matthew 25:1,2,4.
 - f. (Foolish,) of mere professors. Matthew 25:1-3.
 - g. (At ease and careless,) of a state of carnal security. Isaiah 32:9,11.
 - h. (Forsaken,) of Israel in her captivity. Isaiah 54:6.

Works, Good.

- 1. Christ, an example of. John 10:32; Acts 10:38.
- 2. Called
 - a. Good fruits. James 3:17.
 - b. Fruits meet for repentance. Matthew 3:8.
 - c. Fruits of righteousness. Philippians 1:11.
- d. Works and labours of love. Hebrews 6:10.
- 3. Are by Jesus Christ to the glory and praise of God. Philippians 1:11.
- 4. They alone, who abide in Christ can perform. John 15:4,5.
- 5. Wrought by God in us. Isaiah 26:12; Philippians 2:13.
- 6. The Scripture designed to lead us to. 2 Timothy 3:16,17; James 1:25.
- 7. To be performed in Christ's name. Colossians 3:17.
- 8. Heavenly wisdom is full of. James 3:17.
- 9. Justification unattainable by. Romans 3:20; Galatians 2:16.
- 10. Salvation unattainable by. Ephesians 2:8,9; 2 Timothy 1:9; Tit 3:5.
- 11. Saints
 - a. Created in Christ to. Ephesians 2:10.
 - b. Exhorted to put on. Colossians 3:12-14.
 - c. Are full of. Acts 9:36.
 - d. Are zealous of. Tit 2:14.
 - e. Should be furnished to all. 2 Timothy 3:17.

- f. Should be rich in. 1 Timothy 6:18.
- g. Should be careful to maintain. Tit 3:8,14.
- h. Should be established in. 2 Thessalonians 2:17.
- i. Should be fruitful in. Colossians 1:10.
- j. Should be perfect in. Hebrews 13:21.
- k. Should be prepared to all. 2 Timothy 2:21.
- l. Should abound to all. 2 Corinthians 9:8.
- m. Should be ready to all. Tit 3:1.
- n. Should manifest, with meekness. James 3:13.
- o. Should provoke each other. Hebrews 10:24.
- p. Should avoid ostentation in. Matthew 6:1-18.
- q. Bring to the light their. John 3:21.
- r. Followed into rest by their. Revelation 14:13.
- 12. Holy women should manifest. 1 Timothy 2:10; 5:10.
- 13. God remembers. Nehemiah 13:14; Hebrews 6:9,10.
- 14. Shall be brought into the judgement. Ecclesiastes 12:14; 2 Corinthians 5:10.
- 15. In the judgement, will be an evidence of faith. Matthew 25:34-40; James 2:14-20.
- 16. Ministers should
 - a. Be patterns of. Tit 2:7.
 - b. Exhort to. 1 Timothy 6:17,18; Tit 3:1,8,14.
 - c. God is glorified by. John 15:8.
 - d. Designed to lead others to glorify God. Matthew 5:16; 1 Peter 2:12.
 - e. A blessing attends. James 1:25.
 - f. The wicked reprobate to. Tit 1:16.
 - g. Illustrated. John 15:5.

Y

Years.

- 1. The sun and moon appointed to mark out. Genesis 1:14.
- 2. Early computation of time by. Genesis 5:3.
- 3. Divided into
 - a. Seasons. Genesis 8:22.
 - b. Months. Genesis 7:11; 1 Chronicles 27:1.
 - c. Weeks. Daniel 9:27; Luke 18:12.
 - d. Days. Genesis 25:7; Es 9:27.
- 4. Length of, during the patriarchal age. Genesis 7:11; 8:13; 7:24; 8:3.
- 5. Commencement of, changed after the exodus. Exodus 12:2.
- 6. Remarkable
 - a. Sabbatical. Leviticus 25:4.
 - b. Jubilee. Leviticus 25:11.
- 7. In prophetic computation, days reckoned as. Daniel 12:11,12.
- 8. Illustrative
 - a. (Coming to,) of manhood. Hebrews 11:24.
 - b. (Well stricken in,) of old age. Luke 1:7.
 - c. (Being full of,) of old age. Genesis 25:8.
 - d. (Acceptable,) of the time of the gospel. Isaiah 61:2; Luke 4:19.
 - e. (Of the right hand of the Most High,) of prosperity. Psalm 77:10.
 - f. (Of the redeemed,) of redemption by Christ. Isaiah 63:4.
 - g. (Of visitation,) of severe judgements. Jeremiah 11:23; 23:12.
 - h. (Of recompense,) of judgements. Isaiah 34:8.

Z

Zeal.

- 1. Christ an example of. Psalm 69:9; John 2:17.
- 2. Godly sorrow leads to. 2 Corinthians 7:10,11.
- 3. Of saints, ardent. Psalm 119:139.
- 4. Provokes others to do good. 2 Corinthians 9:2.
- 5. Should be exhibited
 - a. In spirit. Romans 12:11.
 - b. In well-doing. Galatians 4:18; Tit 2:14.
 - c. In desiring the salvation of others. Acts 26:29; Romans 10:1.

- d. In contending for the faith. Jude 1:3.
 - e. In missionary labours. Romans 15:19,23.
 - f. For the glory of God. Numbers 25:11,13.
 - g. For the welfare of saints. Colossians 4:13.
 - h. Against idolatry. 2 Kings 23:4-14.
- 6. Sometimes wrongly directed. 2 Samuel 21:2; Acts 22:3,4; Philippians 3:6.
 - 7. Sometimes not according to knowledge. Romans 10:2; Galatians 1:14; Acts 21:20.
 - 8. Ungodly men sometimes pretend to. 2 Kings 10:16; Matthew 23:15.
 - 9. Exhortation to. Romans 12:11; Revelation 3:19.
 - 10. Holy-Exemplified
 - a. Phinehas. Numbers 25:11,13.
 - b. Josiah. 2 Kings 23:19-25.
 - c. Apollos. Acts 18:25.
 - d. Corinthians. 1 Corinthians 14:12.
 - e. Epaphras. Colossians 4:12-13.